

THE UNIVERSITY
OF ILLINOIS
LIBRARY

220.7
C35h

06

79

SEP 27 1919

HAND-BOOK

—OF—

BIBLE READINGS,

EDITED BY

H. B. CHAMBERLIN,

WITH AN INTRODUCTION BY

D. W. WHITTLE;

ALSO A CHAPTER BY REV. JOSEPH COOK; 500 BIBLE READINGS AND BIBLE STUDIES; ARTICLES BY RALPH WELLS, REV. JAMES H. BROOKES, REV. GEO. A. HALL, REV. W. F. CRAFTS;

ALSO AN OUTLINE OF THE BIBLE READINGS AND BIBLE STUDIES OF THE WATKINS GLEN CONFERENCE, AND SUNDAY SCHOOL PARLIAMENT.

FAIRBANKS & CO.:
46 MADISON STREET, CHICAGO.
1878.

COPYRIGHT BY
FAIRBANKS & CO.,
1877.

CUSHING, THOMAS & CO.,
PRINTERS, CHICAGO.

220.7
C35h

PREFACE.

WE HAVE sought to gather in one volume some of the best Bible Readings which, from time to time, have appeared in the press, together with a large number kindly furnished by their authors. We have been obliged, for the sake of brevity, to omit, in many, much which might profitably have been given, and confined ourselves to the titles, topics, divisions and Scripture references.

The selections have been made to cover as large a range of subjects as possible, and give diversity of arrangement rather than exhaustive treatment. It is hoped they may be useful in preparation for gospel services and an especial incentive to the personal study of the Bible.

"God's Word is a world in itself—vast and full of variety. It is resplendent with truths that shine like stars in the heavens. A universe of truth is brought before us in this one great volume. We should study the Bible as spiritually-minded searchers after spiritual strength; as invalids searching for health; as the Jewish refugee sought the refuge city; as the lost and hungry child seeks its mother; as the mother seeks her lost child—patiently, hungrily, perseveringly, prayerfully, with head and hand and heart, in winter and in summer. They who thus search the words of revelation to find what there is in them to feed thought and affection, and to strengthen life—lo! all such are sure to find."*

*Rev. J. H. Vincent, D. D., in "Biblical Exploration."

433912

The following from a Normal Class Exercise, by Rev. W. F. Crafts, given at the Sunday School Parliament, is a suggestive epitome of the subject of this work:

TOPICAL BIBLE READINGS.

- I. *Bible precedents*.—Luke xxiv. 47 ; Neh. viii. 1–8.
- II. *Topics*.—Miracles, Prayers, Conversion, Regeneration, Blood, Grace, Little Things, Refuge, Promises, &c. From Bible Text Book, Concordance, “Bible Emblems,” &c.
- III. *Where used*.—1. Social Meetings ; 2. Evangelistic Services ; 3. Introductory to Sermon ; 4. In place of Sermon ; 5. Introductory to Sunday School Lesson ; 6. Developing Sunday School Lesson ; 7. Reviewing Sunday School Lesson ; 8. Teachers’ Meetings ; 9. Family Altar ; 10. Private Devotions.
- IV. *How used*.—1. Audience read passages from slips ; 2. Selected persons read passages from slips ; 3. Persons on platform read passages from slips ; 4. Two persons on platform read alternately for the leader of the exercise ; 5. Interspersed with songs ; 6. Leader reads all the passages ; 7. Brief expositions and illustrations ; 8. Reading all passages before the theme is discussed ; 9. Making clear and definite points ; 10. With prayer and earnestness, Acts viii. 32, 33.
- V. *How abused*.—1. Too many passages ; 2. Ill chosen passages ; 3. Poor reading ; 4. Too much or too little illustration ; 5. Lack of point ; 6. Covering too wide a field ; 7. Want of unity ; 8. Unwarranted interpretation of Scripture.

The Bible Studies will be useful in private study of the Word, and as a basis in the preparation of Bible Readings. They are Bible Read-

ings "in the rough," to be studied, reduced in number of passages and arranged.

We are aware that many imperfections will be found in the book. While the collecting of the material has been the work of several months, the editing has come upon us in the midst of removal to a new and arduous field of service. We trust that our labor, which has, from first to last been a labor of love, will not be in vain, but that our little volume may become an aid to some in the study and use of the Word of God.

H. B. C.

Young Men's Christian Association,

BROOKLYN, N. Y.

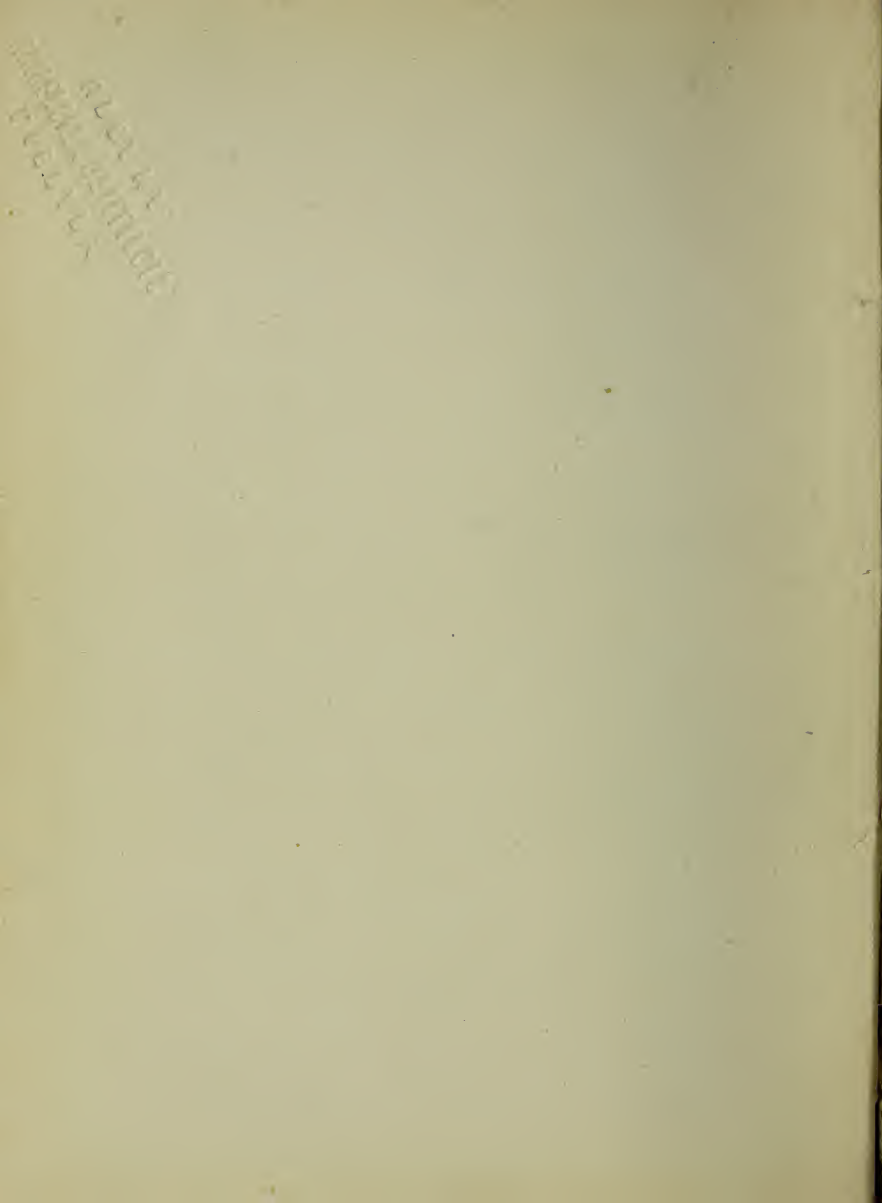
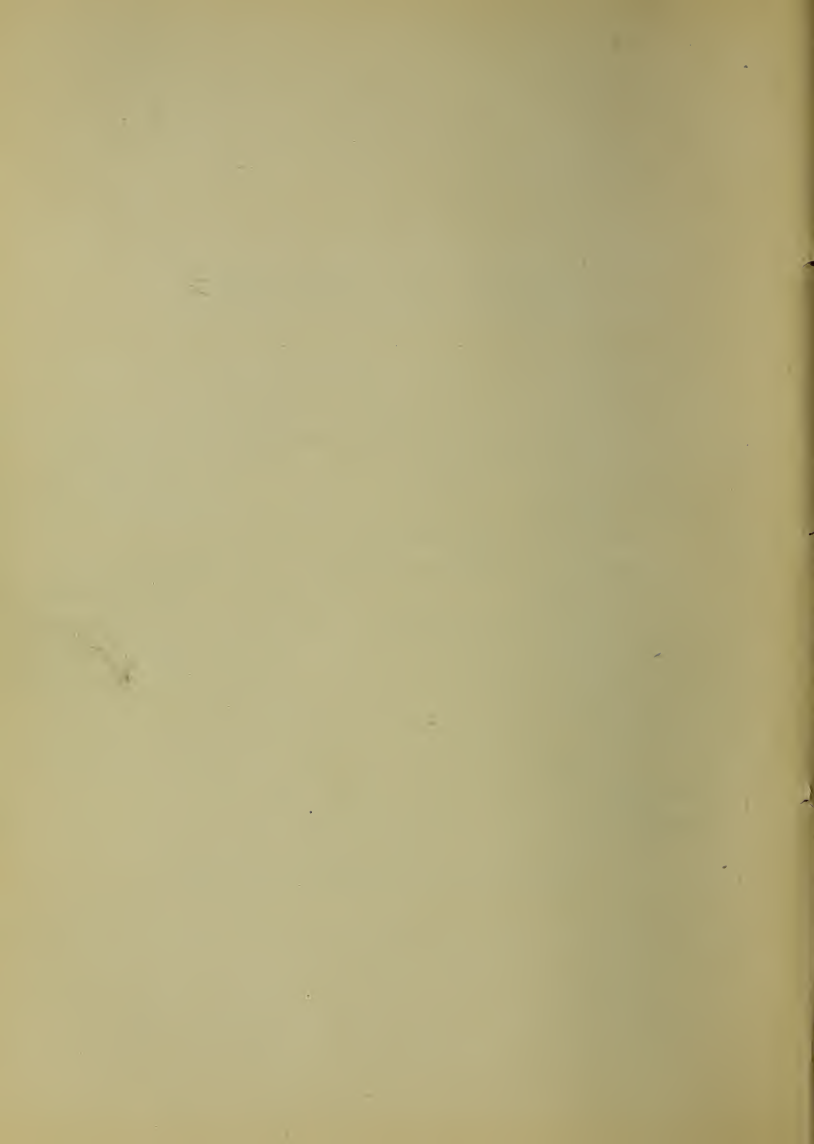


TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	Page
BIBLE READINGS—HOW TO PREPARE AND HOW TO USE THEM. - <i>D. W. Whittle.</i>	3
BIBLE READINGS AND BIBLE MARKING. - - - - <i>Rev. Joseph Cook.</i>	7
THE BIBLE WITH INQUIRERS. - - - - - <i>Rev. George A. Hall.</i>	10
QUESTIONS AND HINTS FOR YOUNG CHRISTIANS. - - - - -	16
HOW I USE THE BIBLE WITH CHRISTIAN WORKERS. - - <i>Rev. James H. Brookes.</i>	20
HOW TO STUDY THE BIBLE. - - - - - <i>Wm. Hind Smith.</i>	24
THE LAYMAN'S BIBLE, AND HOW TO USE IT. - - - - - <i>Ralph Wells.</i>	26
READING THE BIBLE WITH RELISH. - - - - - <i>Rev. W. F. Crafts.</i>	31
WATKINS GLEN CONFERENCE. - - - - - <i>G. L. Bonta.</i>	34
SONG SERVICE, - - - - -	39
GRACE. - - - - - <i>D. L. Moody.</i>	42
BIBLE READINGS. - - - - -	48
BIBLE STUDIES. - - - - -	117

FOR ALPHABETICAL INDEX SEE CLOSE OF BOOK.



BIBLE READINGS.

How to Prepare and How to Use them.

BY D. W. WHITTLE.

1st. How prepared :—

Select some topic of doctrine or exhortation as to Christian living, practical in the application, and exalting Christ. Among such subjects will readily occur Grace, Love, Faith, Redemption, Sanctification, the Blood, Prayer, the Two Natures, the New Birth, Work, Warfare, and so on. Take the concordance and read, with prayer, all the passages bearing upon the topic selected. Get full yourself of the truth taught. Praise God by yourself and for yourself for its preciousness. Then divide your topic into heads, according to its natural and logical divisions. This is the key to the preparation of an interesting, profitable, and instructive reading. The bringing together of passages in a jumble, selecting them because they all contain the same word, cannot interest or profit. There must be order and a development of thought in the exhortation or doctrine for the mind to receive and profit by it.

The reading given is presented as suggesting this plan, not as the best execution of it.

Be careful in not making the reading too long. Better to divide your topic into five or six readings, and bring out the Scriptures upon each head to your own satisfaction, than to crowd too many heads into

one reading. You will find the instruction thus given more easily apprehended and more carefully retained. The fault with most of us lay workers, who have been uninstructed in logical presentation of truth, is in the beginning of our work to make our readings too cumbersome. My first Bible reading on Faith contained some sixty Scripture references. Before they were all read the audience were tired, and it was a source of anxiety and difficulty for me to interest them. That same Bible reading prepared for one meeting has now developed into *seven*, given as a course, at seven successive meetings, with seeming interest and appreciation on the part of the people, and pleasure to myself.

I have used for this reading, and for others, as a matter of convenience, the Scripture suggestion of the number *seven*, in making up the heads of the topics. For instance, upon Faith the order of the readings and their divisions is as follows :

- 1st. Seven reasons for reasonableness of Faith (all Scripture texts).
- 2d. Seven doctrines as to how Faith is received.
- 3d. Seven things possessed by Faith.
- 4th. Seven fruits of Faith.
- 5th. Seven trials of Faith.
- 6th. Seven things said of those without Faith.
- 7th. Seven triumphs of Faith.

Two or three Scripture references are used under each head, making each reading consist of between twenty and twenty-five texts.

It will, of course, be understood that this sub-division and elaboration is recommended only for those topics that, in the nature of the case, by the wide scope of truth embraced by them, require it. More simple topics would be better treated condensed into one reading.

After your Scripture texts are arranged, endeavor under each one *of* your headings to have one or more appropriate illustrations, to make clear the truth and fasten it in the memory.

2d. How to give Bible Readings :—

The method should vary with the character of the audience and the circumstances and surroundings of the meeting. In a very large audience it is better to read the passages yourself, asking the audience to turn to them and all join with you in the reading. Give time for all to turn to the passages, and read slow and distinct enough for all to join. Pay much attention to emphasis in reading. The proper interpretation of the text will often be revealed by proper emphasizing of the words.

In a small audience, in a lecture room where persons reading in different parts of the room can be readily heard, give out your references—one text to a person, if you have good readers enough, if not, two or more texts to the same person. Use slips of paper in giving out the references. Have them prepared before you go to the meeting, and ask some one who is acquainted with the audience to distribute them to good readers, as you are singing the opening hymn, or (this is far better) before you commence the exercises.

It is not safe to call out references and let them be taken by volunteers. Some will have wrong passages, and some will not read distinctly. The slips will also give you trouble unless the person giving them out is judicious, and makes each one who receives a slip understand that they are to read the passage promptly when called for. It is best for the leader, also, as he opens the meeting, to distinctly explain what he expects of those who have received slips, and to request them if they do not intend to comply, to pass the slip back.

After calling for a reference twice, with slight interval, the leader had better read himself, not delaying the audience for those who have lost the place.

Let the Word stand out clear and speak for itself. Simply call attention to the obvious truth each reference presents, and its connection and place in the subject you are developing. Have faith in the presence

of the Holy Spirit as the teacher. Have confidence in the power of the Word to do its own work. Be humble in the advancement of your interpretation of the text, and always fortify your interpretation, not by quoting human authority, but the Word itself. Remember James iii. 1: "My brethren, be not many *teachers*, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation." The less of *our* thought and *our* ideas in the reading, the more profitable it will be to us and to all.

For fitness in giving Bible Readings, and for all Christian work, careful reading of the following Scriptures is suggested:

FURNISHED FOR WORK.

Text—1 Tim. iv. 12-16.

Character before work.—12th verse. "Example of believers in Word, Life, Love, Spirit, Truth, Purity." Titus i. 7-9; xi. 11-15; 1 Thess. iv. 1; 2 Cor. vi. 3, 4.

Reading, as in 13th verse.—2 Tim. iii. 15-17; Rom. xv. 4; John v. 39.

Following Reading (*i. e.*, study drawing from the Scriptures, for ourselves, the truth), *then Exhortation*, the application of the truth. Titus i. 9; Heb. iii. 13; 2 Thess. iii. 12.

Doctrine.—Intelligent exhortation, based upon a proper reading, will recognize doctrine, and no relation of experience is profitable that is not in accord with sound doctrine. Rom. vi. 17; 2 Tim. iv. 3; Titus ii. 7; 2 John 9; Acts ii. 42.

Diligence.—14th verse: "Neglect Not." 2 Tim. iv. 2, 5; 1 Thess. i. 8; 2 Cor. xi. 26; Eccl. xi. 6.

Honor the Holy Ghost.—14th verse: "The gift that is in thee," "which was given thee." 1 Cor. xii. 3; Acts xix. 2, 6; John xiv. 16, 17.

Consecration.—15th verse: "Give thyself *wholly* to them." Rom. xii. 1; 1 Cor. vi. 19, 20.

Watchfulness.—16th verse: "Take heed." Luke xxi. 36; Mark xiii. 33-37.

Perseverance.—"Continue in them." John xv. 4; Heb. vi. 11, 12, x. 35-37. The last references bringing us back to the introduction of the text, as enforcing every admonition: "TILL I COME." See 2 Tim. iv. 9, with 1 Tim. iii. 14, 15.

Bible Readings and Bible Marking.

BY REV. JOSEPH COOK.

The Spaniards have a proverb which says: "An ounce of mother is worth a pound of clergy." An ounce of conduct is worth a ton of reading. An ounce of self-surrender to truth already possessed is worth a planet's weight of truth not transmuted into deeds. Nevertheless, it is so important to give attention to select reading in the hushed mood of spiritual sensitiveness, which is the only interpreter of souls in print, that, perhaps it is timely now to recite a list of illumined, cheerful, incisive, stalwart books, which may be useful to those who lately have entered a Christian life, and some of which may become, not only food, but muscle. Let us always remember that mental and spiritual food without work are not transformed into nerve and muscle, and it is these you want, and not merely food. Work after food makes strength; and food without work makes—what shall we say?—a plethoric, over-fed, luxurious, uneasy Christianity, an object of pity to gods and men.

What you want, of course, is first *the Bible really understood—that is, acted out*. How much do you know of Shakspeare until after you are forty years of age? Until a man has surrendered himself to God he cannot be said to appreciate the Bible, or any great merely human production. Let a poet like Milton, or Shakspeare, or Dante, make a painting of the inner sky in man, and he will put into it light and

shade almost as strongly contrasted as the light and shade of Christianity. If there is not the Sun of the Atonement in it, there will be there the chariot of that Sun—a fathomless desire for peace with God and with the irreversible record of the past. But how can you understand great poetry of the secular sort until you have lived it, and multitudinous rifting experiences have opened your heart? Nevertheless, even with a heart untutored by fullness of life, it is better for you to read great poetry than third-rate poetry—the light fiddling of the charlatans, who sing the anthem of the stars as if it were a dancing tune, and make a painting of the sky without the sun in it, or moon, or light, or shade, or much of anything else. It is best for you in studying what is greatest in the results of human imagination, to avoid mercilessly all second-rate matter, however good; and so, in feeding your devotional life, it is best for you to avoid Bunyan and Jeremy Taylor and Baxter and Martineau and Pascal and Bushnell and Thomas a Kempis himself, if these books shut out the Bible from daily and almost hourly use. The Germans have a proverb, that “the better is a great enemy of the best,” and these richest of the devotional works are a mischief if they hinder you from taking the Bible as your supreme inspirer in life, as it will undoubtedly be your supreme solace in death.

Do you know a book that you are willing to put under your head for a pillow when you lie dying? Very well; that is the book you want to study while you are living. There is but one such book in the world. For one, I have not made up my mind to put under my head when I lie dying, anything written by Voltaire, or Strauss, or Parker. We are to be scientifically careful when we choose a book for a dying pillow. If you can tell me what you want for a dying pillow, I will tell you what you want for a pillar of fire in life—that is, the Bible, spiritually and scientifically understood by being transmuted into deeds. Sentiment is worth nothing until it becomes principle, and principle is worth nothing until it becomes action.

I hold in my hand a publication entitled, *Hints on Bible Marking*,* by an English authoress, Mrs. Menzies. Undoubtedly it is known by all scholars here; and I am speaking to-day, or any day, to gentlemen in whose presence I ought to be dumb. But there are younger persons here and elsewhere who may be benefited by this pamphlet, approved by our American evangelist, who perhaps has not referred to this best production on this topic because his own name is connected with it. I would not have even this method adopted by any one to the hindrance of originality in the invention of your own method of marking. *You ought to mark a Bible every five years so thoroughly that you cannot use it any more.* May I whisper that I have a Bible marked when I was about fourteen or seventeen years of age, and had just united with the church, and that to-day it is the most unspeakable record on which I can put my hand in my little past! If, every five years, you can mark a Bible thoroughly, and memorize what is marked, it will be your best diary. You can do little better in reading than to fill the margins of a copy of the Scriptures, once every five years, full of the records of the deepest inmost in your souls, to be intelligible to yourself, and to no one else. Shut the door on that record. Enter into your closet and keep your secrets with Almighty God.

At a trial in Salem, Webster said about the argument of his opponent: "Gentlemen of the jury, this man neither alights nor flies forward. He hovers. Why does he not meet the case?" Our age is full of readers and students who are mere hoverers, who neither fly forward nor alight, and who think the highest philosophical glory is in never coming to a conclusion. Have you seen these winged, unresting spiritual creatures? Reading is of small account unless it is thought to be of no account in comparison with that style of action which makes obedience to truth an organ of spiritual knowledge.

*Price 15 cts. paper, 25 cts. cloth. For sale by the publisher of this book. Included in "Bible and Sunday School," also.

The Bible with Inquirers.

REV. GEORGE A. HALL.

A very large number of persons are to be found who have been at some time among the anxious, and yet have never accepted the Lord Jesus and become his followers. It is to be feared that many of these have been wanderers for long years, because of vague and indefinite ideas as to the Christian life, and the entrance into it.

Two errors are common, and are to be avoided.

1st. That *intense mental anguish* must precede the reception of Christ as a Savior, and until the soul is able to realize all this anguish there can be no genuine repentance.

2nd. The idea that it is a very small thing to become a Christian, and only needs a moment's wish and all is done.

Let us show that both are errors, the one because within the lids of the Bible no demand is made for a certain amount of emotion, but simply an honest desire to forsake the past way of living, because of a consciousness that it has *displeased* God, Is. lv. 7, and that to become a Christian means an entire and complete renunciation of the old man and becoming a new creature, and while it may be accomplished in a moment, it is only when the soul has become ready to forsake all and receive the Lord Jesus *alone*, that it can be born again.

It is needless to enlarge upon this subject, so much has been written, but I have collated some suggestions given by different workers, especially Mr. Moody, as to our dealing with inquirers, and the texts of Scripture mentioned for different classes.

HINTS.

Seek to ascertain first the exact spiritual condition of each inquirer.

Present the Scriptural truths suited to the case; a few appropriate texts are better than many indiscriminately chosen.

What is a help to one is a hindrance to another.

Use tact in approaching inquirers, judgment in dealing with them, and God's Word as the only remedy.

Always carry your Bible into the inquiry room, and use the printed page, appealing to the eye as well as to the ear.

There are passages in the Bible suited to every case, and be ready to meet every objection with "Thus saith the Lord."

The three important steps :—

Man ruined by the fall.

Man saved by the blood.

Man regenerated by the Spirit.

Become so familiar with the accompanying, or similar passages, that you may not only readily turn to them in your Bible, but be able wisely to explain and enforce them.

To every sinner show Christ to be the only and all-sufficient Savior.

In conversation, be deeply in earnest, but avoid excitement.

Affectionately urge prompt decision.

Ponder over the following passages until thoroughly imbued with their spirit: Matt. xxi. 28; Eph. vi. 17; 2 Cor. vi. 1; 2 Cor. v. 14; Luke xviii. 27; Matt. xxviii. 20; Rom. viii. 26; Psalm cxxvi. 6.

HELPFUL PASSAGES FOR DIFFERENT CLASSES OF SEEKERS.

The professing Christian who has no liberty, no assurance, is in "Doubting Castle."

—The whole of John's first epistle was written for such. Use 1 John v. 13; iii. 2, 14, 24.

For Backsliders.—Jeremiah ii, 5, 13, 19, 27, 32; iii. 12, 13, 14, 22; Hosea xiv. 1, 2, 4. Examples of backsliders reclaimed—David, Peter, Thomas, and all the disciples.

For the Slightly Convicted.—Romans iii. 10, 12, 23; Romans vii. 24; 1 John i. 10; Eccles. vii. 20; Isa. i. 5, 6; liii. 6; Psalm cxliii. 2; Acts xiii. 39; Gal. ii. 16; Eph. ii. 8, 9. Avoid speaking false peace. Don't tell a man he is converted—let God tell him that. See Jeremiah vi. 14.

For those who think themselves too great sinners.—They are under deep conviction. Use Isa. i. 18; liii. 4, 5; 2 Peter ii. 24; Isa. xliii. 25; xlv. 22; Rom. v. 6; Matthew xviii. 11; ix. 12.

For those who want to know how to believe.—They must receive a person, not a creed: John i. 11, 12. They must believe: John iii. 15, 16, 18, 36; v. 24; vi. 47. They must trust: Isaiah xxvi. 3; Ps. xxxiv. 8. They must take a gift: Rev. xxii. 17; Psalm cxvi. 13; Romans vi. 23. They must come: John vi. 37; Isa. lv. 1. Results of believing: Joy—John xv. 11; Rest—John xi. 28; Peace—John xiv. 27.

Another class don't FEEL that they are saved.—Nowhere in the Bible is feeling coupled with salvation.

Those who go away trusting, and come back doubting.—They have neglected to confess Christ. Use Rom. iv. 9, 10; Matt. x. 32.

Such as are afraid they will fall.—Use Jude 24; Isaiah xli. 10, 13; 2 Tim. i. 12; Rom. viii. 35, 39; Col. iii. 3, 4.

For those who stumble at the inconsistencies of Christians.—Rom. xiv. 12; John xxi. 21, 22; Matt. vii. 1, 3; Rom. ii. 1; xiv. 3, 4.

For those who have tried to become Christians without success.—Jeremiah xxix. 13; Deut. iv. 29; Rom. iv. 5.

For those who wait a more convenient season.—Proverbs xxvii. 1; James iv. 13, 17; 2 Cor. vi. 2; Heb. iii. 13.

For those who have too many things to give up.—Mark viii. 35, 37; Phil. iii. 7.

Helps for Inquirers.—Do you doubt? read 1 John v. 13; iii. 2, 14, 24. Have you strayed? read Jer. ii. 5, 19, 27, 32; Jer. iii. 12–14, 22. Are you good enough? read Romans iii. 10, 12, 23; Isa. i. 5, 6; 1 John i. 10. Too great a sinner? read Isaiah i. 18; liii. 4, 5; xliii. 25; xlv. 22; Rom. v. 6. Don't know how? read John i. 12; iii. 15, 16, 18, 36; vi. 29, 47; Isaiah xxvi. 3; Ps. xxxvi. 8; Rev. xxii. 17; Rom. vi. 23; Isa. lv. 1. Do you trust and doubt? read Rom. x. 9, 10; Matt. x. 32. Afraid you will fail? Read 2 Tim. i. 12; Rom. viii. 38, 39; Col. iii. 3, 4. For the time to be saved, see Isa. lv. 6; 2 Cor. vi. 2; Heb. iii. 7. For the danger of delay, see Prov. i. 24, 28; Ps. ix. 17; 2 Peter ii. 9. For contrasts in conversion, see Acts xvi, Lydia and the Jailer; Acts viii, the eunuch; Acts ix, Paul; Acts x, the centurion. See the great invitations, Rev. xxii. 17; Matt. xi. 28.

Evidences of Sonship.—Gal. iv. 6; Rom. viii. 15; Matt. vi. 31, 32; Mark xiv. 36; 2 Cor. v. 15; Matt. v. 16.

Repentance.—Hebrews xii. 15, 17; Matt. xxvii. 3–5; 2 Cor. vii. 9–11; Acts v. 31; Acts xvii. 30; Mark vi. 12.

For anxious souls.—Leviticus xvi. 21, 22; John i. 29; Isaiah liii. 6; Psalm ciii. 12; Isa. xlv. 22; Isa. xliii. 25, Col. i. 20; 2 Cor. v. 14–21; 1 Peter ii. 24; 1 John i. 7; 1 John v. 11; Rom. x. 13. The anxious soul's thirst, John iv. 15. The Saviour's answer, John vii. 37; Rev. xxii. 17; John iv. 14; Rev. xxi. 6.

The need of salvation.—Sin universal, Rom. iii. 23. All gone astray, Isa. liii. vi. Holiness indispensable, Heb. xii. 14. One sin destroys, James ii. 10. Self-deception possible, 1 John i. 8. The simple test, Rom. vi. 16.

God's command.—The comprehensive demand, Mark xii. 30. Faith in Christ required, Acts xvi. 31.

Man's guilt.—Christ's claim unrecognized, John i. 11. His invitation despised, John v. 40. His authority rejected, Luke xix. 14. The nature perverted, Rom. viii. 7. The thoughts evil, Matt. xv. 19. The heart wrong, Jer. xvii. 9. The mind wrong, Eph. iv. 18. The conscience wrong, 1 Tim. iv. 2. Spiritually dead, Eph. ii. 1. Hopeless, Eph. ii. 12. Without peace, Is. lvii. 21. Spiritual poverty, Rev. iii. 17. Peril, Ezek. xviii. 20. Under condemnation, John iii. 18. Unbelief the cause, John viii. 24. Death the result, Rom. vi. 23. Under wrath, John iii. 36. Judgment to come, Rom. ii. 6. Final sentence, Matt. xxv. 41.

God ready to save.—God's character, Neh. ix. 17. God's unspeakable love, John iii. 16. God's command, Mark i. 15. God's expostulation, Ezek. xviii. 31. God's warning, Heb. iii. 8. God's urgency, Gen. xix. 17. God's promise, Mal. iii. 7. No stain too deep, Isa. i. 18. Forgiveness full, Isa. lv. 7. A new covenant, Heb. viii. 12.

The divine provision.—Christ saves, John i. 36. By sacrificing himself, Gal. i. 4. By bearing our sins, 1 Pet. ii. 24. By becoming our substitute, Isa. liii. 5. By becoming our Redeemer, Eph. i. 7. He cleanses wholly, 1 John i. 7. He brings back to God, Eph. ii. 13. He makes reconciliation, 2 Cor. v. 19.

The necessary conditions.—Acceptance of Christ, Acts xvi. 31. By Faith, John iii. 16. Confession first, 1 John i. 9. Sincerity necessary, Joel ii. 12. Not mere regret, 2 Cor. vii. 10. A new nature, John iii. 7. A new heart, Ezek. xxxvi. 26. A new condition, Acts xxvi. 18. A new creation, Eph. iv. 24. Work of the Spirit, Titus iii. 5.

The invitation extended.—All invited, Isa. lv. 1. Salvation free, Rev. xxii. 17. Faith secures the blessing, Acts x. 43. Eternal life, John iii. 16. To all who believe, Acts xiii. 39. Being justified, Rom. v. 1. A free gift, Eph. ii. 8. An immediate salvation, John iii. 36. Every want satisfied, John vi. 35. True life begun, John xi. 25.

Who are invited.—The lost, Luke xix. 10. Sinners, Luke v. 32. All who repent, Acts v. 31. And believe, Acts xx. 21. Even enemies, Col. i. 21. Even though dead in sin, Eph. ii. 1. With the hardest heart, Ezek. xxxvi. 26. Desperately unclean, Matt. viii. 2. Though ready to despair, Heb. vii. 25. Cannot be shut out, John x. 9. If the want is felt, John vii. 37. If sin is a burden, Matt. xi. 28. If he is in earnest, Mark ii. 5. Even the chief of sinners, 1 Tim. i. 15.

The invitation urgent.—The choice to be immediate, Josh. xxiv. 15. God is speaking now, Heb. iii. 15. No promise for to-morrow, 2 Cor. vi. 2. Then, it may be too late, Isa. lv. 6. This the first duty, Matt. vi. 33. Act at once, Luke xiii. 24. Do not be deceived, Luke x. 42. Your soul is at stake, Mark viii. 37. Break away from all sin, 2 Cor. vi. 17. Jesus is waiting, Rev. iii. 20. He supplies every need, John xiv. 6. No help elsewhere, Acts iv. 12. No access but by Him, 1 Tim. ii. 5. A sure foundation, 1 Cor. iii. 11.

Work of the Holy Spirit.—Convincing, John xvi. 8. Renewing, John iii. 5. Guiding, John xvi. 13. Witnessing, Rom. viii. 16. Helping, Rom. viii. 26. Making fruitful, Gal. v. 22. Do not grieve Him, 1 Thes. v. 19.

Obstacles.—Vain excuses, Luke xiv. 18. Impenitence, Rom. ii. 5. Unbelief, Matt. xiii. 58. Worldliness, 1 John ii. 15. Pride, Prov. xvi. 5. Fear of man, John xii. 43. Self-Righteousness, Luke xvi. 15. Pleasure, Titus iii. 3. An unforgiving temper, Matt. vi. 15. Living for self, 2 Cor. v. 15. Self-Denial necessary, Mark viii. 34. At any cost, Matt. xviii. 8. Test of discipleship, Luke xiv. 33. Christ watching, Luke ix. 26.

Doubting.—Delay is sin, 1 Kings xviii. 21. The true teacher, John vi. 68. Obedience, Matt. vii. 24. Solves doubts, John vii. 17. Neglect of Bible, John v. 39. Love of sin, Matt. vi. 23. Christ alone enlightens, John viii. 12. In heavenly knowledge, James i. 5. Not philosophical reasoning, 1 Cor. i. 17. Humility essential, Matt. xviii. 3. Humility blessed, James iv. 6. Sincerity blessed, Acts viii. 37. Rejection impossible, John vi. 37. He breaks all fetters, John viii. 32. Use his method, Luke iv. 8. Listen to His voice, Mark iv. 39. Be not faithless, John xx. 28. All will yet be made plain, John xiii. 7.

Backsliding.—Repent, Rev. ii. 5. Return, Jer. ii. 19. Confess all, Jer. xiv. 7. Hear His promise, Hosea, xiv. 4. Peter forgiven, Matt. xxvi. 75. He will hear you, Psalm cxxx. 1. He can save you, Matt. xiv. 31. The good Shepherd, Psalm xxiii. 3.

Accepting the invitation.—Jesus healed Bartimeus, Mark x. 47. Jesus told of the publican, Luke xviii. 13. Jesus rescued Peter, Matt. xiv. 30. Sincere penitence, Psalm xxxii. 5. Prompt decision, Luke xv. 18. Full confession, Psalm li. 4. Praying for a new heart, Psalm li. 10. All things are possible, Mark ix. 24. A willing response, Psalm xxvii. 8. The reward of faith, Mark iii. 5. Satisfying knowledge, John ix. 25. Peace in believing, Luke viii. 48. Renewed, 2 Cor. v. 17.

Duties.—Loving obedience, John xiv. 15. Entire consecration, Rom. xii. 1. The ruler of the soul, 2 Cor. x. 5. The Indwelling Spirit, 1 Cor. iii. 16. Speak for Christ, Rom. x. 10. Home religion, Luke viii. 39. Unite with His people, Luke xxii. 19. Honor His name, Matt. v. 16. Use His weapons, Eph. vi. 11. Ask His Aid, 1 Thes. v. 17. Keep near to him, Col. ii. 6, 7. Follow His example, Heb. xii. 2. Expect a crown, Rev. ii. 10. Cling to the promises, Heb. vi. 12.

Encouragements.—The Father's love, Luke xii. 32. His workmanship, Phil. i. 6. His purpose for each, Phil. ii. 13. Joy in an unseen Saviour, 1 Peter i. 8.

A burden-bearer, 1 Peter v. 7. A deliverer, 1 Cor. x. 13. His unchanging word, Heb. x. 23. His sustaining arm, Isa. xliii. 2. His providing grace, 2 Cor. xii. 9. His preserving care, 1 Peter i. 5. More than conquerors, Rom. viii. 31. The highest privilege of man, 1 John iii. 1. A glorious inheritance, Rom. viii. 17. A proof of acceptance, 1 John iii. 14. A pledge of safety, Gal. ii. 20. A standard of valuation, Phil. iii. 8. Infinite resources, Eph. iii. 20. The prayer of faith, John xv. 7. The unfailing advocate, Heb. vii. 25. The sentinel of the heart, Phil. iv. 7. The owner of all, 1 Cor. iii. 21. Mansions ready, John xiv. 2. The song of heaven begun on earth, Rev. i. 5, 6.

Questions and Hints for Young Christians.

TO BE OFTEN READ OVER, THOUGHT OVER, AND PRAYED OVER, AND THE
TEXTS TO BE MARKED IN YOUR BIBLE.

Are you indeed a Christian—a true child of God? John i. 12; Gal. iii. 26.

Have you been born again by the Holy Spirit? John iii. 3; John iii. 6; 1 Peter i. 23; Ezek. xxxvi. 26, 27.

Has your soul been washed in the precious blood of Christ? Titus iii. 5; Rev. i. 5.

Do you know that your sins are all forgiven? Acts x. 43; Eph. i. 7; 1 John ii. 2.

Can you say that you love the Lord Jesus? 1 Corinthians viii. 3; 1 John iv. 19; 1 Peter i. 8; John xxi. 17.

Are you *now* trusting in Him as your own precious Saviour? Eph. i. 12; Isaiah xxvi. 3; 1 Peter ii. 6, 7.

What God requires most of all is *reality*. Ps. li. 6; Josh. xxiv. 14. Your secret thoughts are known to Him. Ps. xc. 8; Ps. xliv. 20, 21. Can you sincerely and truly, as in His sight, answer these important questions? 1 Peter iii. 15.

Then what a blessed position is yours! Those who believe in Jesus HAVE everlasting life! John v. 24; John vi. 47. There is no condemnation for them. Rom. viii. 1. They are the sheep of the Saviour's fold, and they shall *never perish*. John x. 27, 28.

Satan cannot harm you if you trust in Christ. Jas. iv. 7; Rom. xvi. 20. The Lord has bought you, and you are his. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19; 1 Cor. vi. 20

He is *able* to keep you (Jude 24), and He has *promised* to keep you. Isaiah xli. 10; 2 Thess. iii. 3; Isaiah xxvi. 3. You are safe, not because you have hold of Jesus, but because Jesus *has hold of you*. Isaiah xli. 13; Ps. cxix. 117.

Are you a babe in Christ? Heb. v. 13; 1 Cor. iii. 1. You ought not to remain a babe. You are to *grow*—to grow in grace and in knowledge. 2 Peter iii. 18. For this you need the sincere (pure) milk of the Word. 1 Peter ii. 2. Are you making it your daily food? Jer. xv. 16.

The Word of God is to be the rule of your life. Ps. cxix. 9, 105. Do not take the opinions of men, even of Christian teachers, without trying them by that Word. Isa. viii. 20; Gal. i. 8.

Of course, you have your *own* Bible. Do you read it *regularly*? Ps. i. 2; Acts xvii. 11. Do not open it anywhere, but have some *plan* of choosing your daily portion, so as to go through the whole of the Scriptures. 2 Tim. iii. 16.

Read a little at a time, and read it carefully and prayerfully. Before you read, ask for the Holy Spirit to teach you, and show you what there is in it for *yourself*. Ps. cxix. 18; John xiv. 26.

When reading, mark any texts that strike your notice. You may often learn portions by heart. Ps. cxix. 11. You may also, with a reference Bible, gain much help by searching out the references. John v. 39.

Never neglect private prayer. Matt. vi. 6. *Rise early*, so as to have a quiet time in the morning with God. Ps. v. 3; Ps. cxix. 147; Mark i. 35.

Real prayer is asking God for what we feel we want; not merely *saying* prayers we have learned by heart. John iv. 24; Ecclesiastes v. 2. Think of what you need, and ask the Holy Spirit to teach you to pray. Rom. viii. 26.

Let praise always form a part. Ephesians v. 20; 1 Thess. v. 18.

Never forget to count up your mercies, and to thank God for them. Ps. ciii. 1-5.

Confess your daily sins. Ps. xxxii. 5; Hosea xiv. 2. Bring them one by one to Jesus, and ask Him to cleanse your soul from each evil habit and each foolish thought. Ps. li. 2; Ezek. xxxvi. 25.

Pray for others. 1 Tim. ii. 1; Eph. vi. 18. It may be well to make a list, to remind you of those you wish to pray for. 1 Thess. i. 2. Remember your parents, brothers and sisters, schoolfellows, friends. Job xlii. 10.

Especially pray for your ministers and teachers, and for the services you attend, and do not forget missionaries in foreign lands. Rom. xv. 30; 2 Cor. i. 11.

Take your *little* troubles and difficulties to Jesus. Philippians iv. 6. Tell Him *all*. 1 Peter v. 7. You can lift up your heart in prayer at any time, and *anywhere*. 1 Tim. ii. 8; Lam. iii. 41. God is listening, and *will* give you what you ask in accordance with His will, for Jesus' sake. Mark xi. 24; John xiv. 14; 1 John v. 14, 15.

If God sends you a trouble, or a disappointment, or thwarts some of your plans, try to see what He means to teach you by it. Heb. xii. 11; Ps. cxix. 71.

No doubt you are blamed sometimes, or reproved for your faults. 1 Peter ii. 20. Perhaps this is God's way of showing them to you. Heb. ii. 1. Take the reproof meekly and thankfully, as from *Him*. Ps. cxix. 75; Heb. xii. 7.

Temptations you are sure to have, but they are *sure* not to be too hard for you to bear. Trust in the promise, "God is faithful, who *will not suffer* you to be tempted above that ye are able." 1 Cor. x. 13; James i. 12; 2 Peter ii. 9; Rev. iii. 10.

Remember God gives you the Holy Spirit to *enable* you to resist Satan. James iv. 7; 1 Peter v. 8, 9. You *have* this power, and you

are responsible for using it. 1 Cor. iii. 16; Eph. iv. 30; Galatians v. 16; Phil. iv. 13.

“Watch and pray” (Matt. xxvi. 41; Col. iv. 2), but not only against the temptations that come from without—companions, and from the world; those in your own sinful heart are by far the worst. Jeremiah xvii. 9; Matt. xv. 19. “Keep thy *heart* with all diligence.” Prov. iv. 23.

Satan will tempt you to be cast down, and to fear you are not a Christian. Psalm xlii. 11. Take *this* trouble straight to Jesus. Matt. xi. 28. Look up; don’t look down. Ps. cxxi. 1. It is *wrong* to give way to these suggestions of Satan. 2 Cor. ii. 11. The command is, “Rejoice in the Lord.” 1 Thess. v. 16; Phil. iv. 4.

Remember your salvation does not depend on your *feelings*, any more than upon your *doings*. It depends on what Christ *has done* for you; and His work is a perfect work. 1 John v. 13; Phil. i. 6.

—*The Christian.*

How I use the Bible with Christian Workers.

REV. JAS. H. BROOKES.

I.—Acquaint yourself with the Bible.

To use the Bible efficiently in your work, you must first be acquainted with it. Jesus says (John v. 39) “*Search the Scriptures,*” implying that you must go down beneath the surface to discover the depths of the riches of the wisdom of God. In Acts xvii. 11 it is written, “These were more noble than those in Thessalonica.” Notice the stamp of nobility which God recognizes. Is it nobility of birth? social station? wealth? learning? No! These were noble men and women, “in that they received the Word with all readiness of mind, and searched the Scriptures daily whether those things were so.” That is the title to nobility in God’s estimation. Last winter in St. Louis, when the snow was deep, a gentleman on leaving a house one night to enter his sleigh dropped a diamond ring. It sank in the snow. No casual search for it would answer. He at once placed near the spot a large box, hired the policeman to keep watch during the night, and at the early dawn made persistent search until he found it. He did this because it was something precious in his estimation. But what is a diamond compared with the riches of grace and glory which will be found in this blessed book? Seek this acquaintance, because (1) By it we are born again: James i. 18; 1 Peter i. 23. (2) It makes clean: John xv. 3. (3) It builds up. Paul says to the elders at Ephesus, “The Word is able to build you up and to give you an inheritance

among them which are sanctified." Also, 1 Peter ii. 2. (4) It sanctifies and saves. Jesus says (John xvii. 17), "Sanctify them through thy truth; thy Word is truth." So Paul, 2 Thes. ii. 13. (5) It accomplishes God's will: Is. v. 10, 11; Jer. xxiii. 29. (6) It is all powerful: 2 Cor. x. 4. In Ephesians vi. 17, the one weapon given for attack upon the foe is the "Sword of the Spirit, which is the Word of God." (7) It is all sufficient, as Jesus declares. Luke vi. 31, and in John xv. 10-13, we are told "He that believeth not God hath made him a liar." Why? Simply because "he believeth not the record which God gave of his Son."

II.—*All* Scripture is of God: 2 Tim. iii. 16. From the first word of Genesis to the last word of Revelation, *all* is inspired: 2 Peter i. 19-21. "We have a more sure word." More sure in one sense than the brightest flashes of glory that were ever seen upon the Mount of Transfiguration. A great many people think prophecy is a dark place. God says here, it is "a light which shines in a dark place." They "spake as they were moved," not as they thought, not as they imagined, but as they were "moved by the Holy Ghost." Hence Jesus in His charge to His disciples, Matt. x. 19, 20, said: "It is not ye that speak but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you." See also Acts iii. 21; iv. 25; 2 Sam. xxiii. 2.

Moreover the Scripture is called: (1) The oracles of God: Rom. iii. 1, 2. (2) The word of God: Mark vii. 13. (3) The word of the Lord: Acts viii. 25. (4) The word of Truth: 2 Cor. vi. 7. (5) The word of Life: John vi. 68. (6) The word of Christ: Col. iii. 16. (7) The word of Faith: Rom. x. 8, 9.

I want to press this text home upon any unsaved friends. The Word is nigh you to-night; nearer than when St. Paul wrote these verses. An insane woman had shut herself up in a room with a little child till both were nearly dead. When we burst into the room, we found the child lying on the bed able only to whisper, "water, water."

When her little trembling hands pressed the goblet to her lips she was scarcely able to hold it; but, as it refreshed her, she seized it with a strong, nervous grasp: When your perishing, thirsty soul receives the word of Faith, not the strength of your grasp on it, but the divine power of the refreshing Word will give consolation and strength.

III.—All Scripture is about Christ: John v. 39-46. He does not say, Search part of them. Again, read Luke iv. 21; also Luke xxiv. 25-27. Now observe, that beginning at Moses and *all* the prophets he expounded concerning Himself; Luke xxiv. 32. I do not wonder that their hearts burned within them. Many of the hearts of God's people have burned within them when they have found Christ in the Old Testament, where they never thought of discovering him before. In Luke xxiv. 44, 45, he says, "*All* things are written there about Me," in those three great divisions of the Old Testament. Look at what is said in Matt. ii. 13-15, in the light of which read Hosea xi. 1; Acts xvii. 2, 3. He did not reason with them out of human science, human logic, or human learning, but out of the Old Testament Scriptures. Remember this when you are attacked as Christian workers by fallible science; and never study the Bible in the light of science, but study science in the light of the Bible. If you want to make efficient workers, build not on a metaphysical basis, but on the divine interpretation of God's blessed word. Apollos was mighty here; Acts xviii. 28. In the last chapter of Acts, 23d verse, we see Paul occupied all day with the Old Testament Scriptures. How many of us find enough in the Old Testament to occupy us all day? Mr. Whittle told me last summer of an unlettered man who had studied the Bible until he had become convinced, without any outside suggestions, that the last clause of Rom. viii. 1, did not belong there. I believe that man was taught that by the Holy Spirit. (See question and answer below.)

IV.—All Scripture is for ourselves: Rom. xv. 4; 1 Cor. iv. 2. Believe and act as if you believed that the word of God is for you;

become acquainted with its precious words, and gently lead the lost into the palace of God: 1 Thess. ii. 13. The poor empress Carlotta had escaped from the palace. Her physician knew that a rude shock would dethrone forever her tottering reason. Knowing her fondness for flowers, he scattered them in her pathway, and she, charmed like a child, was safely led back again. If you want to become efficient workers for the Master, seek for and strew the beautiful flowers of Scripture in the paths of those who have wandered, and lure them back to God.

V.—Cherish as Christian workers a feeling of dependence upon the Holy Spirit. In John viii. 38, 39, and Acts i. 8, Jesus inculcates this dependence upon his disciples. In Acts vi. 5, Stephen is “full of the Holy Ghost,” and in 8th verse, we find him “full of power.” We also receive the spirit of adoption: Rom. viii. 15, and Gal. iv. 6. Until with child-like confidence we know God as our Father, we cannot be efficient workers. Little May Newton, three years old, *in her father’s arms* fired the explosion which opened Hell Gate to commerce. And the child of God who is filled with His Spirit finds nothing impossible to him: 2 Tim. i. 7.

VI.—To become efficient workers, make use of prayer in connection with the Word: Matt. xxi. 21; Luke xi. 9; John xiv. 13, and xvi. 24. What hath God wrought in answer to prayer? Jas. v. 17, 18.

VII.—In your work think of the value of the soul: Matt. xvi. 27; xviii. 10, 11, 14; and of the Lord’s approval: 2 Cor. v. 9.

How to Study the Bible.

BY W. HIND SMITH, OF MANCHESTER.

1. Have for constant use a portable reference Bible
2. Carry a Bible or Testament with you.
3. Don't be afraid of marking it, or making notes on the margin ; promises, exhortations, warnings to Christians, and invitations to the unsaved.
4. Do not be satisfied with simply reading a chapter, but study the meaning of at least one verse every day.
5. Study so as to ascertain the whole truth, contained in a single incident or miracle ; when and why written, how it applies to yourself, and how to use it for others.
6. Study to know for what, and to whom a book or chapter was written. Study the Acts of the Apostles and the Epistles together, also, Leviticus and Hebrews, etc.
7. Believe in the Bible as God's revelation to you, and act accordingly.
8. Learn at least one verse of Scripture each day. Verses from memory will be wonderfully useful in your daily life and work. See Josh. i. 8. Psalm cxix. 11.
9. Study how to use the Bible so as to " walk with God " and lead others to Christ.
10. Set apart at least fifteen minutes of each day for studying it ; this little will be grand in result and never be regretted.

11. Read the book as if it were written for yourself.
12. Always ask God to help you to understand it, and then expect that He will.
13. Have Cruden's Concordance and a Bible Text-Book at hand ; also, in all cases refer to parallel passages and marginal notes, and take time to think before consulting commentaries.
14. Study the Bible in the freshness of the morning, rather than the weary hours of evening.
15. Read systematically, with some purpose in mind.
16. Read the Bible with a view of living rather than merely *learning* it, coming to it not only perfunctorily for lessons and sermons, but also for loving conversation, "as a man talketh with his friend."

The Layman's Bible, and How to Use it.

By RALPH WELLS.*

1. *Feed on the Word.* There must be a personal feeding of the soul on Christ, or it can no more be nourished thereby, than a body can be by another's taking nourishment for it.

I remember rising in the night many years since, and endeavoring in vain to light the top of the extinguisher, instead of the wick of the candle; so oftentimes we seek light from God's Word, with an extinguisher on our souls.

One of the most common is *hurry*. A fire will warm one, if he tarry long enough by it; but a hasty glance at, or approach to it, is in vain. It was while the wise man mused, the fire burned.

It was Mary sitting at Jesus' feet, and she that pondered these things in her heart, that grew thereby. The five minutes' drive through a chapter, so common in our day, often a mere form, is of little more value than were the phylacteries on the hem of the Pharisee's robe. The daily newspaper is read with so much attention by multitudes, that they are able all through the day to discuss its contents, whereas it would puzzle many a one to remember the portion of God's truth read that same morning.

One of the greatest writers of the day has said, "It is not by long and fatiguing effort, but in earnest, careful attention at the moment, that deep impressions are made upon the mind."

*Outline of an Address delivered at the Sunday School Parliament.

The man who reads with a yawn, wonders who that is at the bell, gets up to see, wonders whose cat that is on the fence, and whether the reading time is not almost spent, is reading to no profit.

Would I profit by the oracle of God, I must devote a fair portion of time to its perusal. I have twenty-four hours in each day, all there is of time, and while I study I must give myself earnestly to understand its meaning.

Another very common extinguisher to all chance of light, is living in some known sin. For instance, *Covetousness*, which is idolatry.

If my brain is full of accounts and account books, of profit and loss, of course there is no room for anything else; and while thoughts of these things are indispensable, they must not intrude on God's time. It is he that *doeth His will* who is to know concerning the doctrine, and no spectacles are so precious for right understanding of the Word as a conscience void of offence towards God and man. It is he that is rooted and grounded in love who is able to comprehend with all saints "What is the love of Christ," &c. So, would I have the Bible a lamp to my feet, let me walk with Jesus and I shall, with opened eyes, behold wondrous things in that holy law.

Another extinguisher to the meaning of the Word is reading it in detached fragments instead of letting it be its own commentary. Wonderful is the light one gains by simply looking out the references as he reads. The first passage that occurs to me is Joshua i. 5, a precious promise of God's abiding presence with Joshua. If I turn to the reference, Hebrews xiii. 5, I find written, (addressed to *all trusting ones*), "For He hath said, I will not leave thee, nor forsake thee." So, in every daily reading the hungry soul finds hidden sweets, only awaiting search as for hid silver.

2. *Use the word naturally*, by yourself. Don't try to be Paul, Peter or even Priscilla. The Lord our God gives to every redeemed soul a commission to go and preach the gospel to any sinner who is

willing to listen to the message, but don't try to be D. L. Moody in delivering it. He is a very stout man, and his coat may not fit you. But while you are yourself, and go because you are sent, and realize that you, like John the Baptist, are but *a voice*, crying in the wilderness, there are certain great principles that we may not ignore. Allow me to illustrate. Far away from home, a fugitive from northern blasts, I find myself in the large office of a Southern hotel. The weather is cold, and gathered around the stove are a curious medley of men. There are some apparently hack-drivers; some servants, of the hotel; some, travelers, halting a little on their journey to sell goods in this important center; others, I should suppose, were loafers in general, or were waiting for something to turn up. Seated in a corner with my last *N. Y. Observer*, saved carefully for this Sabbath evening, my attention is drawn by the loud tones of a blatant infidel who is in his element, spitting on the Bible, and trying to find words indecent enough to apply to the meek and lowly Redeemer of men. While thinking whether I should leave my quiet corner, and "cast pearls before swine," as it seemed to me, another voice joined in; a little man, seated on a stool, exclaims, "Is that really in the Bible? Have you got one, stranger?" "Certainly, there it is, I know the *thing from stem to stern*; read for yourself." "Well, friend," says the new comer, "if it's so good, let's have a little more; a man can hardly tell what the dinner is, if he stops at the soup, but let's have a little of the roast beef and plum-pudding." And then he began opening up to them the Scriptures, and adapting himself most remarkably to those faculties of his audience which had probably been most cultivated and developed.

And here, dear friends, I have reached the point I want to leave on your minds, not only study your Bible, but your hearer. This is how the Great Teacher spake as man never spake, all classes understood him. I fear that much of the teaching and preaching of the day is entirely over the heads of the majority of the hearers, because *their*

faculties of thought have not been sufficiently cultivated in that line to enable them to follow the speaker in his argument or reasoning. Do teach small ; do deal in fundamentals ; do be direct ; there is much talking religiously, and directing to the Bible, that has no point to it. It is very hard to be simple ; that is the reason why simplicity is so scarce.

Now if we can only find, somewhere in the Word, the Master's own direction to a religious teacher, how to teach others, we are sure of commencing right. My Bible will almost turn itself to a sweet pasturage in 2 Timothy iii. 16, and I purpose to look at it with you.

"*All Scripture*," not little isolated pieces taken by themselves, only please notice the "all"—literally, "All the God-given, sacred writings." One man says, "I have devoted my whole spare time to finding out the meaning of the number 7, in the Bible ;" (a fact, said to me by a very good man.) Another, an eminent church officer, every time he opens the Bible, sees nothing but the second coming of our Lord. Another is absorbed in finding out from the Word, whether the Jews will really all be gathered again at Jerusalem. Our passage implies that a *healthy soul* can only be grown on *ALL Scripture*. Please, then, to notice the meaning of the four words of the text : 1. *Doctrine*, or *Teaching*. 2. *Reproof*, or convincing or convicting. 3. *Correction*, to *re-right* or *set up again* ; the original has both meanings. 4. *Instruction* in religion ; built up in Jesus.

Doctrine or *Teaching* : "How I do hate those doctrinal sermons, don't you, Mr. W.?" "Can't say that I do ; as I understand doctrines to mean the *great truths* made known to us through revelation." "But I like practical sermons better ; something that tells one how to live." "But is there, madam, any *right practice* that has not for its foundation, *right Doctrine* ? Is not knowledge of the mind and will of God most essential to the holy living you desire ?"

This making known of the great fundamental truths of revelation,

is, then, the first use the teacher is to make of the Word, and so we are taught the gross ignorance of man without it. Ignorance of the character of our God, of our own sinful nature, of how sin is regarded in the sight of a holy God, its nature, punishment and remedy. Now the wise teacher will rightly divide the truth, giving to each a portion suited to his wants and capacities.

3. *Use the Word red hot.* It must come from the innermost depths of a heart abounding with love to God. Be filled with God's Word let it be your thought and conversation.

Reading the Bible with Relish.

BY REV. W. F. CRAFTS.

At the Hamilton Camp-meeting one noon-day, when twice as many people as could be seated at once in the dining hall had pressed and crowded at the gate for a chance at the first table, having many of them come half an hour in advance to improve their chances, Rev. John Allen—"Camp-meeting John"—was called upon to invoke the divine blessing, and did so in these striking words: "O Lord, make us as eager for the heavenly bread as we are for these earthly dainties!"

The same prayer was expressed in slightly different words long ages ago by the author of the 119th Psalm, in its 125th verse: "Give me relish (literal) that I may know Thy testimonies!" That prayer has been wonderfully answered in many Christian hearts. In none has the answer been more perfect than in the heart of him who first uttered it. That longest Psalm in the Bible is a Hallelujah Chorus of one hundred and seventy-six verses, praising God because relish for His word has been given. The author must have spent years of loving work upon this most wonderful Psalm. It is an ingenious acrostic of the Hebrew alphabet, the first eight verses all beginning with the first letter, Aleph, the second eight verses with the second letter, Beth, and so on to the end. The word Jehovah ("Lord") is wrought into one-third of the verses, as if the author delighted to take it often on his lips, and some name for the Bible is woven into every verse, except two, in the whole Psalm.

This relish and delight in God's Word is the more wonderful and the more reproofing to us since the writer's Bible was less than one-fourth as large as ours, and included only Moses' five books—"the Law," on which we so often look with dread rather than delight. The ten names which the Jews applied to the Law are used by the unknown writer of this Psalm, as ten strings of a harp on which with ever-changing variety he sings the praises of the Bible. Those ten strings are "Law," "Word," "Way," "Judgments," "Statutes," "Commandments," "Testimonies," and several others. The two strains that alternate all through this acrostic song are the excellence of God's Word and the happiness of those who cherish and obey it.

Ruskin, Luther and others have called this their favorite Psalm, because to their souls, also, the same relish for the Bible has come. A blind girl who had received a copy of the Bible in raised letters, read it so eagerly and constantly with her fingers that they were soon so worn that every line she read was marked with blood, and ere long her fingers became so sore that she could no longer read them. Thinking that for weeks she could not use her Bible again, she raised it to her lips for a loving good-by kiss. As the raised letters of the page touched her lips, a thrill of glad surprise flushed her face, for she found she could read the page by her lips; and so, while her fingers recovered, she moved the pages across her lips, and with greater relish than for physical food, "God's words were found, and she did eat them and they were unto her the joy and rejoicing of her heart," "sweeter also than honey and the honey-comb." But there are many Christians who have not this "relish" for God's Word; who read it as a duty, not as a delight; who come to it not because they hunger for it as a delicious food, but because they think they must take it as a necessary medicine. How can such Christians secure this "relish" for Bible reading?

Among many others, the chief principle on which a growing relish depends is a growing spirituality. There can be no relish without

spiritual perception and loving interest. A man who looks to the heavens only with the naked eye, can see only about 3,500 stars, and he has only a moderate interest in astronomy; but the man who often looks into the heavens through the telescope, and sees the star-dust of eighty-five million worlds, grows more enthusiastic and interested through deeper views into the skies. The man who looks upon the Bible only with the natural mind, sees many beauties to admire; but three-fourths of the Bible was written for Christians—for those who have the telescope of “spiritual discernment”—and no other can see enough of the deep and vast firmament of Bible truth to be filled with eager relish to read and study it. A blind man might as well expect to understand a treatise on color, as an unconverted man to know or relish the truths in the Christian three-fourths of the Bible. As well appoint a blind man to teach colors as an unconverted teacher to explain the Bible. He whose eyes have been opened by regeneration to the millions of starry truths that lie in the Bible, will be filled with delight in studying them more thoroughly. The key is the prayer, “Open Thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of Thy law!” Increasing spirituality will give not only fuller knowledge, but also more loving interest to inspire relish for the Bible. A young lady received a book and read it with some pleasure, but laid it away and almost forgot that she had it. The author of that book afterwards happened to meet her, and the acquaintance ripened into affection and betrothal. Then she took down the book from the shelf and read every line with tenfold deeper interest than before, for it was the thought and message of her betrothed. So the soul that is betrothed in Christian covenant to Jesus Christ, takes the Bible not merely as a book of wonderful poems and histories, but as the revelation of the thoughts and wishes of its Betrothed, and with deepest interest reads every line as the message of a friend.

Bible Readings and Studies

—FROM THE—

WATKINS' GLEN CONFERENCE ;

BY GEORGE L. BONTA.

RELATION OF ISRAEL TO THE CHURCH OF THE GENTILES.

BY REV. JAMES H. BROOKES, D. D., ST. LOUIS, MO.

1 Cor. x. 32 ; Gen. i. 1 ; Gen. v.

Difference between the inheritance of saints under Law and Grace.—

LAW.	GRACE.	LAW.	GRACE.
Gen. xiii. 14-17.	Eph. i. 3.	Deut. iv. 21.	1 Peter i. 3, 4.
Ex. xxxii. 13.	Heb. iii. 1.	Deut. xxxii. 8.	Luke x. 20.
Numb. xxvi. 53.	Eph. iii. 4-7.	Josh. i. 6.	James ii. 5.

Difference in the manner of obtaining the inheritance.—

Deut. vii. 1, 2.	2 Cor. x. 4.	Josh. xi. 11.	Eph. iv. 1, 2.
Num. xxxiii. 51-53.	Matt. xxvi. 52.	Judges v. 24-26.	Matt. v. 9.
Deut. ix. 1-3.	2 Tim. ii. 24.	1 Sam. xv. 18, 23, 24, 33.	1 Peter ii. 21-23.
Deut. xxiii. 3-6.	Rom. xii. 14.	2 Kings i. 10.	Luke ix. 54, 55.
Num. xxxi. 2.	Rom. xii. 19.	Ps. cxxxvii. 9.	Matt. xviii. 10-14.
Josh. vi. 21.	Matt. v. 44.		

Under the old dispensation, there was restitution by Law.—

Deut. xxv. 1.	1 Cor. vi. 1-4.	Lev. xxiv. 19, 20.	Matt. xviii. 21, 22.
Ex. xxi. 24, 25.	Matt. v. 38, 39.	Josh. x. 13.	Acts vii. 59, 60.
Deut. xix. 18-21.	Matt. v. 40, 41.	Ps. lviii. 10.	1 Peter iii. 9.
Deut. xix. 11, 12.	Matt. vi. 15.		

Temporal blessings promised to Israel, but not to Christians.

Gen. xii. 2.	Matt. xviii. 1-3.	Acts v. 41.
Lev. xxvi. 3-8.	Luke xxii. 24-26.	Acts ix. 16.
Deut. xxviii. 1-5, 8, 11-13.	Luke ix. 5-8 ; Matt. x. 24, 25.	Rom. viii. 17.
Deut. xxvi. 18, 19.	Luke vi. 26.	1 Cor. i. 26.
1 Chron. xxix. 12.	John xiii. 14-16.	1 Cor. xv. 19.
Ps. xxxv. 3, 25.	1 Cor. iv. 11-13 ; 2 Cor. xi. 27.	Gal. i. 10.
Prov. iii. 9, 10.	1 Tim. vi. 8, 9.	Phil. i. 29.
Prov. xvi. 7.	Matt. xxiv. 9.	2 Tim. iii. 12.
Prov. xxvii. 23.	Matt. vi. 25.	1 Peter iv. 12, 13.
Isaiah i. 19.	Luke vi. 21, 22.	1 Peter v. 10.
		Heb. xiii. 12, 13.

Priesthood and worship.—

Ex. xxviii. 1. Rev. i. 5, 6.
 Lev. viii. 2; ix. 22-24. 1 Peter ii. 5-9.
 Lev. xvi. 2, 17. Heb. x. 14-22.
 Num. iii. 5-10. Eph. ii. 13-22.
 Num. xvii. 6, 7, 10. Matt. xviii. 20.
 Deut. xxvi. 1, 3. John iv. 21, 23, 24.
 Num. xvi. 1-3, 8, 9, Acts vi. 2-5, 8, 10.
 31, 32. Acts viii. 4, 5.

Acts x. 23.
 Acts xi. 19-24.
 Phil. iii. 2, 3.
 Heb. ix. 6-14, 24.
 1 Cor. xii. 8-13.
 1 Cor. xviii. 23.
 Col. i. 12-14.
 Col. iii. 16.
 1 Cor. xii. 8, 13, 18.

Claim of God on property and service. Privilege of Christian with property and service.—

Lev. xxvii. 30-32. }
 Lev. v. 16. } Mark x. 21.
 Lev. vi. 5. }
 Num. xviii. 21, 26. Luke xii. 32-37.
 Deut. xii. 5, 6. Matt. xvi. 25.

Ex. xiii. 14.
 Luke xiv. 33.
 Rom. xiv. 8.
 Phil. i. 21.
 2 Cor. v. 13-15.
 Gal. vi. 14.

Law and Grace.

Ex. ii. 12. John i. 4.
 Ex. iii. 2-5. John i. 14.
 Ex. iv. 1-3. John i. 43.
 Ex. iv. 6. John iii. 16; v. 24.
 Ex. vii. 19-21. John ii. 1-10.
 Ex. x. 21, 22. John ix. 5-7, 35-38.

Ex. xi. 4-6. John x. 10, 27-29.
 Ex. xix. 16-21. John xiii. 1-10.
 Ex. xx. 21, 25, 26. John xiv. 1-6.
 Ex. xxxii. 28. John ii. 41.
 Deut. xxi. 18-21. Luke xv. 11-23.

Restoration of Israel.—Gen. xii. 1, 7; Gen. xiii. 14-17; Gen. xv. 13, 14; Gen. xxviii. 13, 14; Gen. xxxv. 9-13; Lev. xxv. 23; Lev. xxvi. 40, 45; Deut. ix. 24-29; Deut. xi. 12; Deut. xxx. 4-6; Deut. xxxii. 8; Deut. xxxiii. 26-29; 1 Kings viii. 30; 2 Chron. vi. 21; 2 Chron. xv. 3-7; 2 Sam. vii. 10-19; 1 Chron. xvii. 17; Is. i. 1; Is. ii. 3, 4; Is. xi. 11-16; Is. xxv. 6-11; Is. xxvii. 6-12; Is. xxx. 18-21; Is. xxxii. 14-20; Is. xxxiv. 1, 2, 8-17; Is. xxxv. 10; Is. xxxvi. to xxxix. Is. xliii. 3-6; Is. xlv. 1-5, 21, 22; Is. xlix. 13-23; Is. liv. 2-13; Is. lx. 3-5, 12, 14-22; Is. lxii. 1-7; Is. lxv. 18-25; Is. lxvi. 10-12, 19-21; Jer. iii. 16-18; Jer. xvi. 12-16; Jer. xxxiii. 2-8; Jer. xxiv. 3-7; Jer. xxx. 6-9; Jer. xxxi. 27, 28, 31-40; Jer. xxxii. 37-40; Jer. xxxiii. 10-26; Ezek. xxxvii. 15; Ezek. xxxviii., xxxix; Dan. ix. 24; Hos. i.-iii.

THE HOLY SPIRIT AND SONSHIP.

BY REV. W. J. ERDMAN, CHICAGO, ILL.

Joel ii. 28, 29; Is. xxxii. 15; Acts ii. 2; John xiv. 26; Is. xlv. 3; John vii. 37-39; Ezek. xxxvi. 27; Ezek. xxxvii. 14; Is. lix. 21; John xiv. 16, 17.

The Holy Spirit of promise is given to believers as sons, for filial experience, and for ministry.—Eph. i. 5; Gal. iv. 4-7; Rom. viii. 15, 23; John vii. 39; Gal. iv. 1-5; Is. xxxii. 15.

In the confessed relation of sons, to the Son.—John ii. 23, confessed; xiii. 37, confessed; John xiii. xvii; Luke xxii. 24-27; John xvii. 26; Rom. v. 5.

THE HOLY SPIRIT AND MINISTRY.

BY REV. A. B. SIMPSON, LOUISVILLE, KY.

John xv. 16; John xiv. 12, 16, 26; John xv. 26; John xvi. 13, 14; Acts ii. 33, 38; Matt. xxviii. 18-20; Luke xxiv. 49; Acts i. 7, 8; Acts xx. 28; 1 Cor. 3, 4, 12-14; 1 Thes. i. 5; Acts iv. 31; Acts vi. 3-5; Acts xi. 24; Acts xiii. 2; Acts xvi. 6; 2 Tim. i. 6, 7; 1 Cor. xii. 4-11; Heb. xii. 28; Col. i. 29.

THE HOLY SPIRIT, AND THE CHURCH.

BY REV. W. J. ERDMAN, CHICAGO, ILL.

1. *The Holy Spirit must be present to make the church.*—John xx. 16, 17; 2 Cor. v. 16, 17; John xiv. 15-17; John xi. 51, 52; Eph. iv. 4; 1 Cor. xii. 12, 13.
 2. *The Holy Spirit must be present to make a ministering church.*—Acts i. 1; John xiv. 12; John xv. 1-8; 1 Cor. iii. 7-15; 2 Tim. ii. 2; John xiv. 25, 26; John xvi. 13; Acts xx. 20; Acts xiii. 4; 1 Cor. xii. 14.
 3. *The Holy Spirit must be present to testify to Christ, that the Church may testify to Christ.*—John xv. 26, 27; John xvi. 13, 14; Acts i. 8.
 4. *Seven witnesses in John, to Jesus' divinity.*—God, Jesus, Holy Ghost, Scriptures, Works, Believers, and John the Baptist.
 5. *The Holy Spirit must be present when the world will be convinced of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment.*—John xvi. 7-11; 1 Cor. ii. 4; Acts ii., iii.; Acts vii. 51; Acts xiii. 2; Heb. x. 11; Rom. xv. 16; 1 Peter ii. 5-9; Rom. xii. 1.
 6. *The Holy Spirit must be present to sustain a suffering church.*—Rom. viii. 18; Rom. xxvi. 27; 1 Peter iv. 13, 14; 2 Cor. xii. 7; 1 John iii. 23; Eph. i. 15; Col. i. 4; Rom. viii. 4.
-

THE HOLY SPIRIT IN RELATION TO THE FATHER AND SON.

BY REV. DR. BISHOP, ORANGE, N. J.

1. *Personality of the Holy Ghost; relation to God, and the unsaved.*—Matt. xxviii. 19; John i. 18; John xv. 26; 1 John iv. 14; John xiv. 26; 1 Cor. xiv. 33; Ps. ii. 6; John xvi. 14; Rom. viii. 27; Rom. xv. 30; Rom. xv. 19; Rom. viii. 6, 14; Eph. iv. 30; Acts vii. 51; 1 John v. 7; Job xxvi. 13; Phil. ii. 1; John vi. 63; 2 Cor. v. 17; 1 John iii. 9; Col. i. 27; Is. viii. 20; 2 Tim. iii. 16; John viii. 32; Rom. viii. 16; cf. ix. 1; 1 John v. 9-11; Heb. x. 15.
 2. *The Holy Spirit in prayer.*—Lev. i. 17; Rom. viii. 26-27; Eph. ii. 18; Eph. vi. 18; Jude 20, 21; Luke xi. 1-13; Acts xxvii. 23.
-

TYPES OF THE HOLY GHOST.

BY MISS SARAH F. SMILEY.

Rom. i. 20.

1. *Air.*—John iii. 8; John xx. 22; 1 Cor. xii. 7-11; Ezek. xxxvii. 1-10.
2. *Light.*—Luke xi. 34-36; Eph. i. 18; Ps. lxxix. 7.
3. *Fire.*—Matt. iii. 2; Mal. iii. 2; Acts ii. 3.
4. *Oil.*—Lev. xiv. 14-17; Ps. civ. 15; Ps. xxiii. 5; Zech. iv. 11-14.
5. *Water.*—Lev. xiv. 6, 7; Num. xix. 17, 18; John iv. 14; cf. vii. 38, 39; Ezek. xlvi. 1-12; 2 Kings iii. 17-18; Deut. xxxii. 2.

THE SECOND COMING OF THE LORD.

BY MISS SARAH F. SMILEY.

Acts i. 9-12; Acts iii. 19-21; Isaiah lxi. 1, 2; Matthew xxiv. 12-14; 2 Peter iii. 3; Jude 3, 17-19; 2 Thes. ii. 1-8; John v. 28, 29; Rev. xx. 1-6, 11, 12; Matt. xxiv. 32-35; Zech. xiv. 1-5; Matt. xxvii. 52-53; Luke xvii. 34-36; John v. 24; John xvi. 11; 1 Peter iv. 15-17; 1 Cor. xi. 32-34; Matt. xxiv. 48, 42-44; Mark xiii. 31-37; Luke xxi. 34-36; Rom. viii. 11, 12; 1 Cor. xv. 51, 58, 59; 1 Thes. iv. 14-18; Phil. iii. 20, 21; Phil. iv. 1; 2 Peter iii. 11, 12, 14; James v. 7, 8; 1 John ii. 28, 29; 1 John iii. 1; Rev. xix. 5-9; Rev. xxii. 12, 20.

THE COMING OF THE LORD, THE HOPE OF THE CHURCH.

BY REV. CHAS. M. WHITTLESEY, SPENCERPORT, N. Y.

Heb. vi. 11-20; Rom. viii. 1, 22-25; 1 Peter i. 3-9; Titus i. 2; iii. 4-7; Acts xv. 14; Rev. v. 9; Luke xix. 12, 13, 27; Luke xvii. 20-30; Matt. xiii.; Matt. xxi. 25-36; Rev. ii., iii.; John xiv.-xvii.; 2 Tim. iii.; 1 Peter iii.; Jude; 1 Cor. xv. 50-54; 1 Thes. iv. 17; 2 Cor. v. 1-8; Phil. i. 21-24; Heb. ii. 14, 15; Rom. vi. 1-5; Gal. ii. 19, 20; Col. iii. 3.

THE CHURCH, IN HER RELATION TO CHRIST.

BY REV. H. W. BROWN, WISCONSIN.

John xi. 49-53; Acts xv. 13-18; Phil. iii. 14; 2 Tim. i. 9; Heb. iii. 1; John xvii. 14-19; Deut. vi. 23; Eph. ii. 4-6; Titus ii. 11-15; 1 Thes. i. 9, 10; Gal. ii. 20; Col. ii. 13; Eph. ii. 6; Rom. viii. 17; James iv. 5; 1 Cor. iii. 16, 17; Eph. ii. 21, 22; Eph. i. 20-23; Romans xii. 5; 1 Cor. x. 16, 17; 1 Cor. xii. 27; Eph. ii. 16; Eph. iv. 4, 12, 16; Eph. v. 30; Col. i. 18-24; Col. ii. 19; 1 Tim. iii. 15; Eph. ii. 22; Heb. iii. 6; Heb. x. 21; 1 Peter ii. 5; 1 Peter iv. 17; 2 Cor. vi. 16; Eph. ii. 14-16; Rom. xvi. 25, 26; Eph. iii. 2-11; Col. i. 25-28.

CHRIST IN THE OLD TESTAMENT.

BY D. W. WHITTLE, CHICAGO, ILL.

John v. 46; Acts xxvi. 22, 23; Luke xxiv. 27, 44-46; Gen. i. 1; Ps. xxxiii. 6-9; Isa. xlv. 18, 22, 23; Neh. ix. 6; Prov. viii. 22-31; Heb. xi. 3; Heb. i. 2, 5-10; Eph. iii. 9; Col. i. 15-19; 1 John i. 1, 2; John i. 1-18; Deut. v. 22; Isaiah ix. 2; Isaiah lx. 2; Luke xxii. 53; Luke xxiii. 44; John i. 18; 1 Tim. iii. 16; John xiii. 46; Matt. v. 45; Acts xxvi. 18; 2 Cor. iv. 6; Eph. v. 8; 1 Peter ii. 9; 1 Cor. xv. 41, 42; Matt. xiii. 42; 1 John iii. 2; Eph. ii. 1; Col. ii. 13; 1 Thes. ii. 8, 9; Col. i. 24; Matt. v. 14-16; Phil. ii. 15, 16; John v. 46; Gen. ii. 1-4, 7; Gen. vi; Gen. xvi. 7-13; Gen. xviii. 2-17; Gen. xxii. 11, 12; Gen. xxxii. 24-32; Prov. i. 26; Ps. viii. 4, cf. Heb. ii. 6-9; Gen. iii. 14, 15; Isa. liii. 3, 4; Gen. xxii. 16, 18, cf. Gal. iii. 16; Gen. xlix. 10; 1 Tim. ii. 13; Gen. iii. 21, 22.

CHRIST IN EXODUS.

BY SARAH F. SMILEY.

Heb. viii. 5; Ex. xxxi. 2-6; Heb. ix. 9, 8; Exodus xxv. 8; John i. 14; Col. ii. 9, 22; John xiv. 6; Isa. liii. 1; Ex. xxvi. 2; Ex. xxvii. 6; Lev. i. 1; 2 Cor. v. 21; Eph. v. 2; Eph. i. 6; Rom. iv. 25; Eph. i. 13; Ex. xxx. 18; Titus iii. 4, 5; Eph. v. 26; Ex. xxxviii. 8; Col. i. 9, 10; Ex. xxvii. 20; Ex. xxx. 34-36; Rev. viii. 3; Rev. xi. 3; Deut. x. 5.

THE BELIEVER'S ATTITUDE TO THE CHURCH.

BY REV. DR. BISHOP, ORANGE, N. J.

Rom. vi. 14; Rom. iii. 23; Gal. ii. 16-19; Gal. iii. 10, 11; Rom. viii. 1; John v. 24; Gal. iii. 24, 25; 2 Cor. iii. 18; Ex. xx. 1; James i. 17; Gal. iv. 4; Ps. xl. 8; Ps. ciii. 20; Phil. ii. 10; Acts v. 29; Acts v. 28; 1 Thes. iv. 1; 2 Peter iii. 2; Rom. xiii. 9; Eph. v. 25; Eph. vi. 1, 5; Rom. viii. 13; Gal. vi. 7, 8; Phil. i. 1; Rev. ii. 1; 1 Thes. v. 12; Heb. xiii. 7, 17, 24; 2 Tim. ii. 12; 1 Cor. xiii.

THE HOPE OF THE CHURCH.

BY REV. CHAS. M. WHITTLESEY, SPENCERPORT, N. Y.

Heb. x. 26, 27, 23; Rom. viii. 1; John v. 24, 25, 28, 29; Rom. xiv. 10-12; 1 Cor. iv. 1-5; 2 Cor. v. 9; Acts ii. 26; Acts xxiii. 6; Acts xxiv. 14, 15; 1 Peter i. 3; 1 Cor. xv. 23, 53-58; Romans v. 2; Rom. viii. 16-18; Rom. viii. 29; Phil. iii. 20, 21; John iii. 1-4; Rom. viii. 19; Col. iii. 4; Matt. xxii. 1-14; Matt. xxv. 1-13; 2 Cor. xv. 2, 3; Eph. v. 25, 27; 1 Cor. xi. 26; Rev. xix. 7-9; 2 Timothy ii. 12; Rev. iii. 21; Rev. xx. 4; Eph. iv. 4; 1 Tim. i. 1; Zech. xiv. 5; Matt. xxv. 31; 1 Thess. i. 9, 10; 2 Thess. i. 1-10; 2 Thes. ii. 1.

HOW TO PRESENT THE GOSPEL TO THE UNSAVED.

BY D. W. WHITTLE, CHICAGO, ILL.

1 Thess. i. 5-8; John iii.; Matt. xv. 19; Jeremiah xvii. 9; Gen. vi. 5; Romans iii. 10; Eph. ii. 1-3; Rom. iii. 19; Rom. i. 18; Acts xiii. 39; Gal. iii. 10; John i. 29; 2 Cor. v. 14; Rom. vi. 3, 6, 7; Col. i. 12-14; 2 Cor. v. 18; Philemon 18.

THE SPIRIT OF POWER, AND OF LOVE, AND OF A SOUND MIND.

BY SARAH F. SMILEY.

2 Timothy i. 6, 7; 2 Timothy ii. 3, 4, 7, 16, 22, 23; Mark iv. 40; Luke xxiv. 49; Acts i. 8; Eph. i. 19; Eph. iii. 14-21; John xvii. 23-26; Gal. v. 22; 2 Cor. v. 14, 15; 1 Cor. xiii.; Titus ii. 2, 5, 6; Prov. ii. 2-11; Rom. xvi. 19; 1 Cor. iii. 18; James i. 5; Col. i. 12-14; Eph. ii. 4-7; Rom. iv. 5; Rev. xxii. 17; John xv.

Bible Reading--Service of Song.

FROM THE CROSS TO THE CROWN.

PREPARED BY WM. F. SHERWIN.

THE CROSS.

The Cross typified. Numb. xxi. 8; John iii. 14, 15.

The Cross borne *by* Jesus. John xix. 17.

The Cross borne *for* Jesus. Luke xxiii. 26.

(Sing one verse, "Must Jesus bear the Cross alone?")

Jesus bore it unto death. Phil. ii. 8.

Why? Col. i. 19, 20; Eph. ii. 15, 16; Col. ii. 14; Heb. xii. 2.

Thenceforth an emblem of power. 1 Cor. i. 17, 18.

Offensive to some. Gal. vi. 12; Phil. iii. 18.

The glory of the Christian. Gal. vi. 14.

(One verse "In the Cross of Christ I glory.")

Christ sets it as an emblem of self denial and burden-bearing for him. **Matt. xvi. 24; Luke xiv. 27.**

The believer's crucifixion. Gal. v. 24.

(One verse, "The consecrated Cross I'll bear.")

THE CROWN.

Emblem of rank in Aaronic priesthood. Ex: xxix. 6.

Emblem of holy consecration. (Notice the writing "*engraved*.") **Ex. xxxix. 30.**

Jesus wore only one crown on earth—of *thorns*. John xix. 2, 5.

But his true followers shall have crowns of *righteousness*. 2 Tim. iv. 8.

And of *life*. James i. 12; Rev. ii. 10, last clause.

A *glorious* crown. 1 Peter v. 4.

Incorruptible. 1 Cor. ix. 25.

Warning! Rev. iii. 11.

(One verse, "O that with yonder sacred throng.")

THE SUNDAY SCHOOL WORKER'S EXEMPLAR.

ARRANGED BY R. H. GILMORE, CEDAR RAPIDS, IOWA.

Song. Gospel Songs, 2d Hymn, vs. 1, 3.

Exemplar not only in general, but in detail. What has he directed? Matt. xi. 29. (1) "Learn of me." Teacher should learn. (2) Work and learn in humble manner and place. (3) Restful to work, Jesus being yoke-fellow.

Early in Life, he becomes our Exemplar. Luke ii. 49. Engaged in the "Father's Business." *What was the Nature of the Business?* Luke xix. 10. Seeking and saving the lost. *That is the "object of the Sunday School."*

Faith in child conversion. (Children brought to him. Older Christians rebuked, they having no faith in child Christians.) Matt. xix. 14. Suffer; forbid not, let them come.

Song. Gospel Hymns, No. 11, 2d verse.

He won by Love. (St. John gives the proper injunction.) 1 John iii. 18. (1) Loving in words easy. (2) Love from the heart needed. (3) Love prompts sacrifice of time, money, ease.

Genuine Love shows itself in Sympathy. ("He had a feeling for our infirmities.") John xi. 33-35. (1) Give expression to sympathy and love. (2) Be not ashamed of manly tears. (3) Put yourself in scholar's place.

Song. Gospel Hymns, No. 56, 1st verse.

Poor success without Patience. (Peter speaking of patience in suffering for well-doing.) 1 Peter ii. 21, 23. (1) Patiently labor, reward coming. (2) Society in heaven with saved scholars.

Song. Gospel Songs, No. 114, all the verses.

Sunday School on the brain. Energy born of zeal, John ii. 17. Absorbed in the work. Tenaciously aggressive.

Cultivate the social. Visit scholars at their homes. Invite yourself to go. Luke xix. 5. Zaccheus not presume to invite Jesus. Salvation came to whole family.

Song. Gospel Songs, page 78, 1st verse.

Entertain them, either at your homes, by basket pic-nics, or otherwise. Matt. xv. 35. In such entertainment "give thanks," and forget not the spiritual lessons.

Pray for them. John xvii. 11. Prayer for his own. Prayer for unity.

Song. Gospel Hymns, No. 11, 1st verse.

Teach scholars to pray. How? What for? Luke xi. 1. Chant "Lord's Prayer," or all repeat together, Matt. vi. 9-13.

SONG AND BIBLE SERVICE—THE PRODIGAL SON.

ARRANGED BY R. H. GILMORE, CEDAR RAPIDS, IOWA.

PRAYER. (Short.)

Gospel Hymns, No. 89, "Yield not to temptation." (2 verses.)

Luke xv. 11-13. Riotous living.

Gospel Hymns, No. 79, "What shall the harvest be?" (verses 3, 4.)

Luke xv. 14-16. Fain eat husks.

Gospel Hymns, No. 38, Solo, "The Prodigal Child." (All the verses.)

Luke xv. 17-19. Humble.

Gospel Hymns, No. 54, "Just as I am." (3 verses.)

PRAYER. (Very short.)

Luke xv. 20, 21. Father's greeting.

Gospel Hymns, No. 95, "Yes, there is pardon for you." (Verses 1, 3.)

Luke xv. 22-24. The rejoicing.

Gospel Hymns, No. 19, "Ring the bells of Heaven." (All the verses.)

Luke xv. 25-32. Father to dutiful son.

Gospel Hymns, No. 6, "The ninety-and-nine." (Sing all verses in *Bliss'* tune.)

PRAYER. (Short.)

BIBLE READING—SERVICE OF SONG.

BY PHILIP PHILLIPS.

Sing. "I will sing for Jesus."

1. *The Word of God*.—Ps. cxix. 11; Luke xi. 28; Ps. cxix. 16; Heb. ii. 1; Ps. cxix. 72; Ps. xix. 10; Ps. cxix. 103; Job xxiii. 12; 2 Tim. iii. 16, 17.

Sing. "Precious Name."

2. *Sin, and its cure*.—Isa. liii. 6; John iii. 16; Isa. i. 5, 6; Mark ii. 17; Gal. v. 19-24; Rom. iii. 23; Rom. vi. 23; Rom. v. 12; 1 Tim. i. 15.

Sing. "Come, ye disconsolate."

3. *Gospel Invitations*.—Isa. lv. 1; Isa. lv. 3; Rev. xxii. 17; Matt. xi. 28; John vi. 37; Luke ix. 9; Isa. i. 18; Isa. xlv. 22; Rev. iii. 20; 2 Cor. vi. 8.

Sing. "Almost Persuaded."

4. *Heaven*.—2 Cor. v. 1; John xiv. 2; Revelation vii. 13-17; Rev. xxi. 27; Rev. xxi. 23; Ps. xvi. 11; Rev. xxi. 7.

Sing. "Nearer, my God, to Thee."

Grace.

AN ADDRESS BY D. L. MOODY, DELIVERED IN LONDON, ENG.

I want to call your attention to the word "Grace." It is one of the words in the English language that is very little understood. I have seldom found an inquirer who really understood the meaning of the word. When we talk to the anxious, almost the first thing they say is that they are not worthy. These are the very ones with whom the Lord deals in grace. The word *grace* means "undeserved mercy," "unmerited favor." I think it would do us good sometimes to go to the dictionary and find out the meaning of those words we hear in church four or five times in every sermon. I have no doubt I heard the word a thousand times before I knew the meaning of it. The very meaning of the word throws a flood of light into the soul. As long as men try to make out that they are worthy to receive anything from God, they will never get a crumb from God's table. But the moment a man takes his place as a poor miserable unworthy wretch, then God can deal in grace with him.

In the first place, let us find out the source of this stream that has been flowing so freely for the last 1800 years, and of which so many have drunk and lived. Men are very anxious just now to find out the source of the Nile; my friends, it is good deal more important to find out the source of this wonderful stream of grace.

Turn with me to John i. 14. "And the Word was made flesh and dwelt among us....full of grace and truth." There never was but one man on earth who was "full of grace and truth;" that was the Man Christ Jesus, the God-Man. He was so full of grace that when the poor woman who had the issue of blood touched his garment grace flowed right out, and she was healed. If there is any poor sin-sick soul here to-day, if you will only come in contact with Him, you can be saved this very minute. There will be virtue coming forth from Him that will heal you.

Verse 17. "The law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ." No one was ever saved by the law. It was never given to save us by; it never did, nor never can save any one. It was given to show man his need of grace.

Rom. v. 15. "For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many." Some one has spoken of the great mystery of sin coming into the world, and our dear friend and laborer in the vineyard—and I think a man who has been used of God as much as any I have met in Scotland (Dr. Bonar)—says it is a greater mystery still that the Son of God came down to earth and bore the brunt of it. He tasted death for us, and took our sins away; He became the source of grace and also the channel for the blessing of God to flow in.

1 Cor. i. 3, 4. "Grace be unto you, and peace from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is *given* you by Jesus Christ." The thought that I want to bring out here is, that it is a free gift. God gave Him up freely for us all ; and if it is a gift, then we must receive it as a gift. Men talk about grace, but I don't think that in our dealings with each other we know much about it. Suppose I go to the Bank and borrow £1000 for thirty days, they make me give them my note of hand which reads something like this: "Thirty days after date, I promise to pay," etc. They give me "three days of grace," as it is called, but they make me pay interest for it. And if I do not pay, they will sell my goods in order that they may be paid. Why, there is no grace in it at all. If it was grace, they would give me principal and interest too; that is grace. But that is about all men know of grace; it is about as near as they get to it. But the God of all grace gives us freely—gives us all, without money and without price.

Looking at Matt. xxi. 23-32. The great truth taught here is, that those who believed the gospel were saved. The publicans and harlots, the vilest men and women who lived while Christ was on earth, all who would come and take the grace that was offered to them, would be saved. The whole Jewish nation just stumbled upon this one thing, self-righteousness. As I tried to prove the other day, the greatest enemy we have is this miserable self-righteousness. I would to God He would strip us of every rag of it to-day. Those Jews went about to establish their own righteousness. They said, "We are of the seed of Abraham ; we believe in Moses and the law. We are a good deal better than the nations round about us !" And Christ could not deal in grace with them at all. They were very religious men ; in fact they were the most religious people of the day. They went to all the services, and made long prayers, and yet Christ says to them boldly, "The publicans and harlots go into the kingdom of God before you." Why ? Because they repented, and took took salvation as a free gift.

It is so now. Very often, when you go to preach to people, they begin to draw their filthy rags of self-righteousness around them, and they say, "Oh yes ; that is very good for drunkards and thieves, but not for us. We are educated people ; we are refined ; we go to church every Sunday ; we say our prayers." But that is all. They have all the forms, but not the living Christ. Here is a poor, miserable, fallen one, who takes salvation as a gift. That is the lesson taught to us here—one of the hardest lessons we can learn. A great many are trying to work their way into the kingdom of God. A man said he had been forty-two years learning three things—first that he could do nothing towards his salvation ; second, that God did not require him to do anything ; and, third, that Christ had done it all Himself.

The self-righteous men and women do not believe that. Many of you will say, "What kind of doctrine is it that that American is preaching ?" A man went down to the East-end last Sunday night to hear me preach. I was trying to convince them that salvation was a free gift. He said to the friend who took him down, "It was a very strange doctrine to preach, that a man could be saved so easily, and without doing anything." But if I understand my Bible, it is "to him that worketh not, but believeth." These are the very things that are keeping men out of the kingdom of God. When Christ died on the cross, He said, "It is finished," and He meant what He said. All we have to do is to take salvation as a gift.

Yes, but you say, What about the passage where it says, "Work out your own salvation with fear and trembling ?" Well, you must have it before you can work it out. If I say to my boy, "You are going to Paris ; here is £1,000 for you ; see that you take care of it." He would say, "But I must have it before I can take care of it." Or if I ask him to work out a piece of land, and to till it, and care for it, I must first give him the piece of land.

Turn to Mark vii. 24. "And from thence He arose and went into the borders of Tyre and Sidon and entered into a house, and would have no man know it; but He could not be hid." He was so full of grace and truth that it would flow out. When a man is full of grace and truth, he can't be hid. The light will shine out of itself; you do not have to make it shine. "For a certain woman, etc...it is not meet to take the children's bread and to cast it unto the dogs." Dogs! If that woman had been like a great many at the present day, she would have been greatly offended. "What! you call me a Gentile dog! I know of some of the seed of Abraham who live down in my neighbourhood, a good deal worse than I am. There is a Jewish woman next door does a good many things I would not do. To be sure I am a Gentile; but I am a good deal better than a good many Jews." That is the way many women speak now; the result is, they never get the blessing. What did this woman do? "She answered and said, Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs." She took her place as a poor miserable dog. Anything, so that she should get the blessing she asked for. My friends, a crumb from God's table is a thousand times better than all the devil ever gave you. She took her place at His feet, and He said unto her, "For this saying, go thy way, the devil is gone out of thy daughter." She got more than she asked for; she only asked a crumb, and she got a whole loaf. You will find that all through the three years Christ was down here, He was trying to teach the Jews the great lesson of Grace, but they never understood it. Here was a poor woman who came and put herself in the place of a poor, miserable, lost one, who wanted a favour from Him. And how quickly He granted it. I will challenge you to find any man or woman who ever came to Christ, and made out that they were unworthy, but He blessed them at once.

Turn to the 7th chapter of Luke; there you have the same lesson. "When He had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, He entered into Capernaum. And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick and ready to die." You know how, when people are in distress, and burdened, then they go to the Lord and cry unto Him. "And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto Him the elders of the Jews, beseeching Him that He would come and heal his servant. And when they came to Jesus, they besought Him instantly, saying that he was worthy for whom He should do this: for he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue." It is the same old story that we hear now. This man was worthy because he had built them a synagogue. So to-day they say, "Oh yes, he is a very good man; he built a church; of course he will get to heaven. He built a cathedral not long ago, and endowed colleges and seminaries." They don't say how he made the money. Perhaps it was by distilling whiskey and ruining men's souls. But nevertheless, he is worthy; the Lord is under obligations to him.

That a man should give away large sums of money may be very good in its place, but if it means that a man is not to take the gift of God as a poor beggar, it all goes for nought. God won't accept it. A lady told me she did not believe what I teach, that we are saved for nothing. She had an uncle who had given a great deal of money, and endowed schools, and built churches; and, although he was not a Christian, and did not make any profession; although he did not believe in Christ as a Saviour, she believed he had a right to demand a seat in heaven. She was more honest than a good many people. If they don't say it right out, they believe they have a right to demand a seat in heaven. So those Jews asked Jesus to leave his work and go instantly, as this centurion was worthy, and had built them a synagogue.

Jesus went with them. It seemed as if He was going to do what they wished. But, bear in mind, the Lord knew a good deal more about the centurion than the Jews did. "Lord, trouble not thyself, for *I am not worthy* that Thou shouldest enter under my roof." The centurion tells a

different story about himself, and he knew his own heart better than the Jews did. There was faith and humility for you! "Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto Thee, but say in a word, and my servant shall be healed." When a man speaks well of himself, no one else will speak very well of him. But when a man has got to know the true state of his own heart, he will not be talking about how worthy he is. He feels he is a poor, miserable, vile wretch, and down in the dust he comes; then God can meet him. "I say unto you I have not found so great faith, not not in Israel." This centurion did not belong to the seed of Abraham; here the Lord found another poor Gentile outside of the house of Israel who understood what grace was. And He turned to these Jews and just held him up to them and preached the gospel. Here is a man who understood what he must do to find favor with the Lord. God could deal in grace with him, and He blessed him there. He got all he asked for. And so, my friends, if you want to be saved, make out that you are not worthy. Do not come as the Pharisee we were talking of yesterday, and say how good you are, and how righteous you are. But the moment you come to God as a poor, miserable, lost sinner, you can take salvation as a gift.

I want to prove to you from Scripture, and I think I can, that we are saved without works. I know how people cling to the doctrine of salvation by works. I know some of you will go away and say I have been preaching false doctrine. Let us turn to the law and the testimony. If I do not preach according to the Word of God, do not believe a word I say; but if it is according to this Word, I have a right to demand that you believe it. England professes to believe the Bible, and England has done more for the Bible than all the other nations of the earth. I believe that is why God has blessed England so; and every Englishman ought to stand by the Word of God. I am glad to see so many of you bring your Bibles with you.

Eph. ii. 8. "By grace are ye saved, through faith, and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God. *Not of works*, lest any man should boast." There is no chance for boasting, or for a man to work his way up to heaven. A Scotchman said it took two to convert him. How was that? It took the Lord and himself. What did he do? He fought against God all he could, and God did all the rest. Yes, God does it all. I never saw a man who could say that he had ever done anything toward his own salvation.

2 Tim. i. 9. "Who hath saved us and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began." Not according to our works. He calls on men to come, works or no works. They don't come in at all; our works don't help toward our salvation.

Rom. xi. 6. "If by grace, then it is no more of works, otherwise grace is no more grace." Don't you see, if it is grace, if it is a gift, then it cannot be by works. I hire a man to dig in my garden for a day, and at its close give him eight shillings; the man has earned it. He goes home, and his wife says, "Where did you get that money?" He says, "I worked for it." But suppose another man comes to me and says, "I have been sick for the last six weeks, and unable to work; my family are suffering for want of food," and I give him eight shillings. The one is a gift; the other is not. Now God is a Sovereign; He is not down here selling salvation—offering you salvation if you will pay something for it. What can you offer to the King of kings? What have you got that God will accept? Nothing but your sins.

Suppose some great wealthy sovereign, such as the Queen of England, should offer you some valuable present, and you did not like to take it without making some acknowledgement; and suppose you were to offer the Queen a penny for her present. What a ridiculous idea—offering Her Majesty a penny! My friends, it would be a great deal better to do that than to try and

offer God anything to save you. If He saves you, it will be as a sovereign. He will be under no obligation, but He will give salvation right out of His heart. He wants to give it to every soul here to-day. The question is, will you have it or reject it?

I can imagine some of you say, "I don't think a person can be saved without being baptized and partaking of the Lord's Supper." God forbid that I should say anything against any church ordinances; they are all right in their own place. But I want to say, and I want you to understand that Baptism and the Lord's Supper have nothing to do with salvation as a gift. We must first of all be saved before we begin to work; after that you can work day and night. You cannot work too hard then; but you must work *from* the cross, not *towards* it. As long as you are working to be saved, you are trying to add something to the finished work of Jesus. My friends, keep your hands off the cross. If God is satisfied, surely you ought to be satisfied. Salvation is distinct and separate from all church ordinances. The last man whom Christ saved before he expired on the cross was that poor thief. He had a nail through each of his hands; he could not work for his salvation. He had a great nail through both his feet; he could not run on any errands for the Lord. When he had the use of his feet, they were swift to shed blood; and when he had the use of his hands, they were doing the devil's service. He could not have been baptized; there was not a man in Judea who would have baptized him. As he hung there by the Saviour's side, he cried out, "Lord, remember me." That prayer was right to the point. I hope there will be some who will make that prayer to-day. Don't be looking round to see how it suits your neighbours; take it home to yourself. To-day let the prayer go up from your hearts, "Lord, remember me." No one gets salvation till they come down to this point. That prayer fell on the ears of the Son of God and immediately there came the answer, "This day shalt thou be with Me in Paradise." Christ snatched him from the jaws of death, from the grasp of the devil, and took him into Paradise with Him. He was never baptized, nor partook of the Lord's Supper. Perhaps he could not even see Christ; but he could hear Him when He prayed, "Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do." Perhaps he thought to himself, "I want an interest in that prayer," and he cried out, "Lord, remember me." He only asked to be remembered, but Christ took him into Paradise with Him. He was not ashamed to walk arm-in-arm with the poor thief through Paradise. If there is a poor lost sinner here to-day, Christ is able and willing to save you; He will save you now, if you will let Him. He wants to save you now.

The gift of salvation is offered to you to-day, without money and without price. What are you going to do with it? It will be a terrible thing for any one to go down to hell from England, the land of an open Bible, that speaks of the free gift—a land where the gospel is proclaimed more faithfully than in most other parts of the world. My friends, your hell will be two hells. To-day while God is offering you this gift, is pressing it upon you, open your heart and say, "Come in, blessed Saviour, come in. Thou God of all grace, take up thy abode in my heart!" and He will come.

One more passage before I close. Titus ii. 11. "For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men." *Hath* appeared to *all* men. I do not see what a man is going to say if he goes down to death without salvation. That verse will blaze out before the throne of God, If men are lost, it will be because they spurn the gift of God. Did you ever stop to think what it cost God to redeem us? To be sure, salvation is as free as the very air, but it cost God the Son of His bosom. Look at that scene at Calvary, the Son of God dying there, and God looking down from heaven. Nay, He refused to look upon Him. He turned away His face. There He was, smitten for you and me. "God gave Him up freely for us all." What shall we do with Him?

We must do one of two things—receive Him or reject Him. If we reject Him, He will reject us. If we receive Him here, He will receive us yonder. If we make room for Him here, He will make room for us in the many mansions. He will remember us when we come into that world of light, if we will only receive Him here. What will you do with Christ? Just receive him as He is offered to you. If I should say, "If any one here would like this Bible, I will make them a present of it," there is no man or woman here but could rise and come forward and take it. That little boy, that little girl, that aged mother, could do it. Let me tell you, the gift of God is offered just as freely. Will you have Him? It seems to me the grace of God ought to break every heart here to-day.

I was talking to a mother in the inquiry-room the other night, and she said God would not forgive her. "Are you sure?" I said. "Yes, He will not forgive me, because I am such a sinner;" and she was weeping bitterly. I said, "Are you a mother?" "I am." "Well, supposing you had got a prodigal child, who had run away from home. If he should come back at midnight and knock at the door, and you should hear his voice, and go to the door, and he should say, 'Mother, I have done wrong, but now I have come home to ask you to forgive me; will you forgive me?' What would you do? Would you push him out and lock the door?" "Oh no, I would be very glad to get him back." "Well, do you think you are more merciful than your God? Do you think God is willing to save you?" She brushed away the tears, and she said, "Is that it?" Down she went on her knees; her tears were wiped away, and she went away with her face lit up at the thought that Christ was her Saviour.

Will you receive or reject Him to-day?

Bible Readings.

GOD'S THOUGHTS OF OUR SINS.

1. *Man wholly a sinner.*—Genesis vi. 5; Ps. xiv. 2, 3; Ps. lviii. 3; Eccles. viii. 11; Jer. xvii. 9; Matt. xv. 18-20; Rom. viii. 7, 8.
2. *Man a guilty sinner.*—Gen. iii. 8-11; Isaiah lxiv. 6; Rom. iii. 19; Rom. iii. 23; Rom. v. 12-14; Gal. iii. 22.
3. *Man a condemned sinner.*—Gen. iv. 10-12; Ps. xxxii. 1; Gen. ix. 6; John xv. 22; John iii. 19, 20; Rom. i. 18; John xvi. 9.
4. *Man a pardoned sinner.*—Isaiah i. 18; Isaiah iv. 7; Luke xxiv. 47; Heb. viii. 12; Rom. viii. 1, 2.
5. *Man a forgiven sinner.*—Ps. cxxx. 4; 2 Sam. xii. 13; Ps. lxxxv. 2; 1 John ii. 12.
6. *Man a redeemed sinner.*—Isaiah xliii. 1; Isaiah xlv. 22; Eph. i. 7; 1 Cor. i. 30; Heb. ix. 12.
7. *Man a saved sinner.*—John iii. 14, 15; John iii. 16; John iii. 17; John iii. 18; John iii. 36.

H. M. P.

ETERNAL FUTURE PUNISHMENT.

1. *A Day of Judgment.*—Acts xvii. 30; 2 Peter ii. 9; Jude 14, 15; Rev. xi. 18; Rev. xx. 12, 13.
2. *Doom of the wicked.*—Ps. xi. 5, 6; Mal. iv. 1; Matt. vii. 22, 23; 1 Cor. vi. 9, 10; Matt. xiii. 40-42; Matt. xxv. 45, 46; Luke xiii. 25-27.
3. *Terror of the Wicked.*—Heb. x. 31; Rev. vi. 15-17.
4. *Separation of wicked from just.*—Matt. xiii. 47-50; Matt. xxv. 32, 33; Rev. xxii. 11.
5. *Anguish of wicked.*—Matt. xxv. 30; Luke xvi. 22-24; Luke xvi. 25, 26.
6. *Punishment final and eternal.*—Matt. xii. 32; Luke iii. 17; Mark ix. 45, 46; 2 Thess. i. 7-9; Rev. xiv. 9-11.

H. M. P.

SCRIPTURAL TESTIMONY OF THE FACT AND USE OF THE COMING OF THE LORD.

1. *Its importance.*—Matt. xxiii. 39; Matt. xxiv. 42; Matt. xxiv. 44; Matt. xxv. 13; Mark xiii. 33-37; Luke xii. 35, 36; Luke xxi. 36; Acts i. 11.
2. *General object of hope.*—John xix. 25-27; Isaiah xxv. 9; Titus ii. 13; 1 Peter i. 13; 2 Tim. v. 8.
3. *Motive to activity and holiness.*—Luke ix. 26; Phil. iii. 20; Phil. iv. 5; Col. iii. 4, 5; 1 Tim. vi. 14; 1 Peter v. 4; Titus ii. 12, 13; Heb. x. 37; James v. 7, 8; 2 Peter iii. 10, 11; Luke xix. 12, 13; 2 Peter iii. 14; Revelation ii. 25; Rev. iii. 11; Rev. xvi. 15; 1 Thess. iii. 12, 13; 1 John ii. 28; 1 John iii. 2, 3; 1 Thess. iv. 14; 1 Cor. i. 7, 8; 1 Thess. v. 4-6.

H. M. P.

STEWARDSHIP.

1. *What entrusted.*—Luke xix. 13; Acts xx. 28; Col. i. 25-29; Col. iv. 17; 1 Thess. ii. 4; 1 Pet. iv. 10.
2. *Why entrusted.*—Luke xix. 15; Luke xii. 42; 1 Cor. x. 31; Eph. iv. 11, 12.
3. *How to use it.*—1 Cor. iv. 12; Luke xvi. 9; 2 Cor. xii. 19; 1 Cor. x. 33; Titus i. 7; Heb. xiii. 17.

H. M. P.

THE PRAYER OF FAITH.

1. *State of heart.*—Helplessness, Matt. xv. 25. Need, Matt. xiv. 30. Want, Acts xvi. 30. Distance, Luke xviii. 13. Guilt, Luke xv. 21. Condemnation, Ps. li. 4. Defilement, Luke v. 8.
2. *Looking to the Lord.*—To Jesus the Person, Heb. xii. 2. The able Saviour, Heb. vii. 25. The willing Saviour, Matt. viii. 3. The near Saviour, Heb. x. 22. Jesus, our Sacrifice, 1 Cor. v. 7, Jesus our Substitute, 2 Cor. v. 21. Jesus, our Sanctification, 1 Cor. i. 30.
3. *Confession.*—Of sin, Ps. li. 5. Of sins, Ps. li. 3. Of specific sins, 1 John i. 9. Of besetting sins, Heb. xii. 1. Of past sins, Ps. xxv. 7. Of presumptuous sins, Ps. xv. 3. Of secret sins, Ps. xix. 12.
4. *Supplication.*—For pardon, Ps. li. 7. For purity, Ps. li. 10. For the Spirit, Eph. iii. 16. For Christ's indwelling, Eph. iii. 17, 1st clause. For Knowledge, Ephesians iii. 19. For saints, Eph. vi. 18. For fellow-men, Rom. x. 1.
5. *Intercessions.*—Of the Spirit, Rom. viii. 26. For others, 1 Tim. ii. 1. For the word, 2 Thess. iii. 1. For the church, Ps. cxxii. 6. For ministers, Eph. vi. 19. In the Spirit, Jude 20. Through Christ, 1 John ii. 1, 2.
6. *Expectation of Faith.*—Longing, Ps. lxi. 1. Promise of help, Ps. xci. 14. Promise of deliverance, Ps. xci. 15. Promise of comfort, Ps. lx. 15. Promise of rest, Matt. xi. 28. Promise of gifts, Matt. vii. 7. Satisfaction of all desires, Matt. xi. 24.
7. *Importunity.*—Constancy, 2 Chron. xv. 2, last half. Delight, Ps. xxxvii. 5. Complete confidence, Ps. xxxvii. 5. Continuance, Luke xviii. 1; 1 Thess. v. 17. Persistence, Gen. xxxii. 26. Repetition, 2 Cor. xii. 8, 9. Assurance, John xv. 7.

H. M. P.

NOW.

1. *Its messages to the unsaved.*—Eph. ii. 2; John xv. 22; Acts xvii. 30; 2 Cor. vi. 2; John iv. 23 and v. 35; Acts xxii. 16; Acts xxiv. 25, as resulting in Luke xvi. 25.
2. *The believer's "now" blessedness.*—Rom. viii. 1, cf. Rom. vii. 6; Rom. v. 9, cf. Rom. iii. 24; Rom. vi. 7, marg., Rom. x. 5; 2 Cor. v. 21; Eph. ii. 13, Col. i. 21; 1 John iii. 1.
3. *Our "now" experience.*—1 Cor. xiii. 12; Luke vi. 21. For why we weep, see Luke xxii. 62; Heb. xi. 16; Luke v. 35; Isaiah liii. 3; Acts xx. 31; Mark x. 30.
4. *What we are "now" to do.*—Col. iii. 8; Rom. vi. 19; Gal. ii. 20; 2 Cor. viii. 11; Rom. xiii. 11; 1 John ii. 28.

C. M. W.

THE TWO YOKES.

1. *The Yoke of Sin.*—Deut. xxviii. 47, 48; 1 Kings xii. 3, 4, 14.
2. *God removing the heavy Yoke.*—Lev. xxvi. 13; Isaiah ix. 4; Hosea xi. 4.
3. *God giving a light and easy Yoke.*—Matt. xi. 29, 30.

W. F. C.

SEVEN CHARACTERISTIC NAMES OF GOD:

The God of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is our God, the God of our fathers, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, the God of Israel, the God of Hosts, the God of heaven, has revealed Himself:

A God of Knowledge, 1 Samuel ii. 3.
 The God of Love, 2 Cor. xiii. 11.
 The God of all Grace, 1 Peter v. 10.
 The God of Peace, Heb. xiii. 20.
 The God of Patience and Consolation, Rom. xv. 5.
 The God of Hope, Rom. xv. 3.
 The God of Glory, Acts vii. 2.

C. M. W.

ABLE.

Matt. iii. 7-12. Special advantages for salvation unreliable, verses 8, 10. Special disadvantages no hindrance to God; cf. Matt. xix 23-26; Isaiah lxiii. 1.

Dan. iii. 13-18; vi. 18-24. God is "able" to deliver from the furnace heat and from the lion's mouth.

Heb. ii. 18, cf. Rom. xiv. 4. Able to succour them that are tempted.

Acts xx. 32. We have no need to remain "one story Christians." God by His Word is able to build us up.

2 Cor. ix. 8. He is able to make all grace abound.

2 Tim. i. 11; Jude 24; cf. Rom. viii. 30. Able to keep.

Heb. vii. 24, 25; cf. John xiii. 1. "Unto the uttermost."

Phil. iii. 21. He will transform us bodily as well as spiritually into His own image, when He comes, according to the working whereby He is able to subdue all things to himself. cf. Eph. iii. 20, "able to do exceeding abundantly" as interpreted by Eph. i. 19, 20.

Rom. iv. 21; Heb. xi. 19. Able to perform all He has promised.

Matt. ix. 27-30; Matt. viii. 2. God's power willingly placed at the disposal of man's need. Only believe.

Matthew x. 24-31. The word of warning; cf. 2 Thess. i. 9; Luke xvi. 19-31; Rev. xx. 10, 14, 15; Mark ix. 42-48.

C. M. W.

STEADFASTNESS.

1. *Scripture enforcing this duty.*—Matt. x. 22; John xv. 4; Gal. vi. 9; Heb. x. 35-39; Rev. ii. 10; Rev. iii. 11.

2. *Why we need to be steadfast.*—Matthew x. 17, 18; Matt. xiii. 20-22; Gal. v. 16, 17; Eph. vi. 12; Matt. xxvi. 41.

3. *Illustrations of steadfastness.*—Matthew vii. 24, 25; Eph. iv. 13, 14; Eph. vi. 13-15; Phil. i. 27; Phil. iii. 13, 14; Heb. xii. 1; Heb. vi. 19.

4. *Examples of steadfastness.*—Judges viii. 4; Genesis xlix. 22-24; Heb. xi. 13; Numbers xiv. 24; Numbers xxxii. 12; Joshua xxiv. 15; Ruth i. 14-18; 2 Kings xxii. 2; Job ii. 3; Job xxvii. 5, 6; Dan. i. 8; Dan. vi. 10; Dan. iii. 18; Acts ii. 41, 42; Acts xx. 22-24; Luke ix. 51.

5. *How promote steadfastness.*—Job xvii. 9; Psalm cxix. 11; John xvii. 15, 17; Eph. iv. 15, 16; Eph. vi. 10-18; Heb. xiii. 7-9; 2 Thess. ii. 15-17.

6. *Prayer for steadfastness.*—1 John v. 14, 15; Eph. vi. 18; 1 Thess. v. 23; Eph. iii. 13-21.

J. H. V.

THE BELIEVER'S POSITION.

1. *What we were.*—1 Pet. ii. 10; Eph. ii. 12, 13; Rom. v. 8, 10, 6; Eph. ii. 3, 1.
2. *What we are.*—Eph. ii. 13, 8; 1 John iii. 2; 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10; Eph. iv. 30; 1 Cor. vi. 11; 1 Cor. iii. 23; Rom. vii. 14; Eph. ii. 20; 1 Pet. i. 5.
3. *What we are not.*—1 Cor. vi. 10; Rom. vi. 14; Rom. viii. 9, 12.
4. *What we know.*—Romans vii. 18; 2 Timothy i. 12; 1 John iii. 14; Rom. viii. 28 (26); 2 Cor. v. 1; 1 John iii. 2.
5. *What we have.*—Eph. i. 7; ii. 18; 1 John v. 13; ii. 1, 20; 2 Pet. i. 19; Heb. vi. 19.
6. *What we shall be.*—Col. iii. 4; 1 John iii. 2.

G. F. P.

SEEK THE LORD!

1. *Why?*—Because he made us, Ps. c. 3. Because he loved us, 1 John iv. 19. Because he invites us, Matt. xi. 28. Because he is the only Saviour, Acts iv. 12.
2. *For what?*—For salvation, Isaiah xlv. 22. For his presence, Amos v. 14. For his watchcare, Isaiah xxxiv. 10. For eternal life, Rom. ii. 7.
3. *How?*—Diligently, Luke xv. 8. As for hid treasure, Prov. ii. 4; Matthew xiii. 46. By prayer, Dan. ix. 3. With all your heart, Jer. xxix. 13. With intense desire, Ps. lxxiii. 1.
4. *When?*—While he may be found, Isaiah lv. 6. Early, Prov. viii. 17. While yet young, 2 Chron. xxxiv. 3. *To-day*, Heb. iii. 15. Now, 2 Cor. vi. 2. **FIRST THING** you do, Matt. vi. 33.

G. H. B.

GOSPEL ARITHMETIC.

Addition.—2 Peter i. 5-7.*Subtraction.*—1 Peter ii. 1, 2.*Multiplication.*—2 Peter i. 2.*Division.*—2 Cor. vi. 17, 18.*Result.*—2 Peter i. 8, 9.

G. W. C.

TWO WAYS, OR THE CONTRAST.

John xiv. 6.
 Heb. x. 20.
 Heb. i. 1.
 Rom. v. 1, 2.
 Rom. viii. 1.
 John x. 9.
 Rom. i. 1.
 Matt. vii. 14.
 Dan. vi. 3, 4, 10.
 1 Kings xviii. 36-38.
 2 Pet. iii. 11-14.

Acts xii. 8-10.
 Matt. xxiv. 38, 39.
 Heb. i. 2.
 Isaiah lvii. 20, 21.
 Rom. viii. 5-8.
 John x. 1.
 Acts viii. 3.
 Matt. vii. 13.
 1 Kings xv. 30-33.
 1 Kings xviii. 26-28.
 2 Pet. ii. 1, 2, 3, 12, 15.

(The passages to be read opposite each other.)

G. W. C.

GOSPEL RAIL ROAD.

- The Road.*—Graded by God our Heavenly Father, Isaiah xxxv. 8-10; Isaiah xl. 3-5; Isaiah lxii. 10; Luke iii. 5.
- The Track.*—Jesus, John xiv. 6.
- The Car.*—Our Saviour, John x. 9; Acts iv. 12.
- The Conductor.*—Our Heavenly Father, Ps. xxxi. 2, 3, 5; Ps. xxxii. 8; Ps. xxxiii. 13-20.
- The Engine.*—Our Faith, 1 Pet. i. 5; Heb. xi. 6, 33, 34, 39.
- The Engineer.*—The Holy Spirit, John xiv. 26; John xv. 26; John xvi. 13.
- The Headlight.*—The word of God, "Bible," Ps. cxix. 105; John xvii. 17.
- The Bridges.*—God's presence ever with us, Isaiah xliii. 2-5; Ps. xxiii.
- The Red Light.*—God's warnings of danger, Matthew vii. 13, 14; Matthew x. 28; Psalm ix. 17; Ezek. xviii. 30-32; Ezek. xxxiii. 11.
- The Depot.*—The Holy City, Heaven, Rev. xxi. 2, 22-27.
- The Journey ended.*—Rest at last, Rev. xxi. 3, 4; Rev. xxii. 3, 4, 5, 14.
- The Travelers.*—"Saved by Grace," Ezek. xxxiv. 24-28; Rev. vii. 9-17.
- All are invited to get on board.*—Matt. xi. 28-30; Rev. xxii. 17.
- The Insurance.*—"No smash ups," Ps. xci. 10-14; Ps. xxxiv. 7; Isaiah xxiv. 3.

G. W. C.

PERSONALITY OF GOD.

1. *Assertion of Himself.*—Gen. xvii. 1; Exodus xxxiv. 5, 6; Isaiah xlv. 22; Mal. iii. 6; John x. 30; Acts v. 3, 4; 1 John v. 20.
2. *Expression of Himself.*—Ps. cxix. 9, 11, 105; Gen. xv. 1; Jonah i. 1; John i. 1-4.
3. *Form, essential to our conception of personality.*—Gen. i. 26, 1st clause; 1 Cor. xi. 7, 1st clause; Gen. xvii. 1, 3; Gen. iii. 8; Judges xiii. 18, 21, 22; John i. 14; Col. i. 15.
4. *Nature, evidence of personality.*—John iv. 24-26, John i. 18; 1 Cor. ii. 11, Cor. ii. 14; Rom. i. 3, 4; John iii. 6; 2 Peter i. 4.
5. *Character shows personality.*—Psalm lxxxix. 14; Psalm lxxxiv. 11; John iii. 16; 1 John i. 5; 1 John iv. 8, 9; Heb. xii. 29.
6. *Offices showing personality.*—Genesis i. 1; Colossians i. 16, 17; Luke iv. 1; John iii. 5; 1 John ii. 1; Acts xvii. 31; 1 Peter iii. 18.
7. *Relations which imply personality.*—John iii. 35, 36; John xiv. 16; John xiv. 26; John xiv. 1; John xv. 14; John xiv. 15; Eph. iv. 30.

H. M. P.

INVITATIONS OF THE GOSPEL.

- Who invites?*—God the Father, Ezek. xxxiii. 10, 11, 14-16. Jesus invites, Matt. xi. 28.
- God wishes to reason with wayward children.*—Isaiah i. 18.
- Who urges the invitation?*—Rev. xxii. 17.
- Who may come?*—Isaiah lv. 1-3, 6, 7; Matt. xxii. 8, 9.
- When?*—2 Cor. vi. 2, last clause; Heb. iii. 15; Josh. xxiv. 15, first clause.
- You must serve some one.*—Rom. vi. 16; Matt. vi. 24.

W. F. S.

GOD'S CARE OF HIS CHILDREN.

1. *By nature we are children of wrath.*—Eph. ii. 3. Disobedience, Eph. ii. 2; Col. iii. 6; Ps. li. 5.
2. *How become God's children.*—John iii. 7; 2 Cor. v. 17; Gal. vi. 15; Gal. iii. 26; Rom. viii. 15–17; John i. 12; Gal. iv. 3–7; 2 Cor. vi. 17, 18; 1 John v. 1.
3. *Need Food.*—1 Peter ii. 2; 1 Cor. iii. 2; Heb. v. 13, 14; Ps. xxxvii. 3; Isaiah xl. 11; John x. 10; Psalm xxxvi. 8; Psalm xxxvii. 3; Psalm lxxviii. 24, 25; John vi. 32, 33, 35, 51; Isaiah xl. 11; Deut. viii. 3; Jer. xv. 16.
4. *Must be clothed.*—Deut. xxix. 5; Deut. viii. 4; Luke xii. 22, 28; Matt. vi. 33; Phil. iii. 8, 9; (Isaiah lxiv. 6.)
5. *Must be taught.*—Gal. iii. 24, 25; John vi. 45; Isaiah liv. 13; Jer. xxxi. 33, 34; Micah iv. 2; Ps. xxv. 9–12; Isaiah xxviii. 26; John xiv. 26; Ps. xxxii. 8; Isaiah xlviii. 17.
6. *Need a guide.*—John xiv. 16, 17; John xvi. 13; Jer. iii. 4; Psalm xxxii. 8; Psalm xlviii. 14; John xxi. 22; Isa. xlii. 16; Isaiah xlviii. 17; Isaiah lviii. 11; Isaiah xlix. 10; John xii. 26; Matt. iv. 19.
7. *Need sympathy.*—Ps. cv. 13; Jer. xxxi. 20; Isaiah liii. 4; Matthew viii. 17; Matthew xi. 28–30; John xi. 35.
8. *Need chastening.*—Prov. xiii. 24; Heb. xii. 5–11; Rev. iii. 19.
9. *Need encouragement.*—Luke xii. 32; John x. 27–29; Luke xxiv. 17, 32; Isa. xli. 10; Isa. xliii. 1.
10. *Promises to children.*—Jer. iii. 19; 1 John iii. 2; Phil. iv. 19; Heb. xiii. 5; Rev. xxi. 7.

G. B. M.

ASSURANCE.

What God knows.—1 John iii. 20.

What we all know.—Eccles. ix. 5, f. c.; Gen. xxvii. 2, 1. c.

What the sinner knows.—Eccles. xi. 9; Jer. v. 4; Isaiah lix. 8, f. c.; Rev. iii. 17, 1. c.

What the Christian knows.—1 John iii. 5; 1 John iii. 14; John iv. 22, m. c.; 1 John ii. 3; 2 Tim. ii. 19, m. c.; Rom. viii. 28, f. c.; Eph. iii. 19. 1 John iii. 2; 2 Cor. v. 1; 1 John iv. 13; 1 John iii. 24; 1 John iv. 2.

J. M. M.

TRUE KNOWLEDGE.

The gift of God.—Eccles. ii. 26; 2 Chron. i. 7, 11, 12; 1 Cor. xii. 8.

Beginning in man.—Prov. i. 7.

Provision for acquirement of.—Deut. iv. 5–8; Prov. xxii. 21; Ps. cxix. 104; 2 Tim. iii. 15.

Its inestimable value.—Prov. ii. 1–6; Prov. viii. 10; Prov. xx. 15; 1 Cor. i. 5.

Leads to trust.—Ps. ix. 10; Prov. xviii. 10; Prov. xxii. 17, 19.

Hidden in Christ.—Col. ii. 3; Isaiah liii. 11; Ps. cxxxix. 6; John xxi. 17; John xvi. 30; Col. iii. 10.

Spiritual wealth.—1 Cor. i. 5; Eph. i. 1–14; Col. i. 9, 10, 12.

Should be progressive.—2 Peter iii. 18; Col. i. 9, 10; 2 Pet. i. 5.

Life Eternal.—John xvii. 3; 1 Cor. i. 31; 1 John v. 13.

Some things it is the privilege of believers to know.—Job xix. 25; 2 Timothy i. 12; 1 John iv. 7; 1 John v. 18–20; 1 John iii. 2; 2 Cor. v. 1, 11; 2 Cor. viii. 9; Rom. viii. 28; 1 Timothy i. 8, 9; Heb. x. 30; Ps. xlv. 10; Ps. lxxxix. 15; Isaiah lx. 16; John iv. 42; Eph. iii. 19.

G. B. M.

THE TWENTY-THIRD PSALM.

1. *The Lord is my Shepherd.*—Ezek. xxxiv. 23; Heb. xiii. 20; John x. 11; Jer. xxxi. 10; John x. 14; 1 Peter v. 4. I shall not want, Jer. xl. 11; Phil. iv. 19; Ps. lxxxiv. 11; Ps. xxxiv. 9.
2. *He maketh me to lie down.*—Ezek. xxxiv. 11, 16; Lev. xxvi. 6; Hosea ii. 18; Proverbs iii. 24; Jer. xxxiii. 12. By still waters, Ezek. xlvii. 12; Psalm i. 3; Jer. xvii. 8; Isaiah xxviii. 12.
3. *He leadeth me in the paths of righteousness.*—Prov. iv. 18; Psalm cxix. 35; Proverbs xxv. 4; Prov. ii. 20; Prov. iii. 17.
4. *Comfort me.*—Jer. xxxi. 13; 2 Cor. i. 3; Matt. ix. 22; Acts ix. 31; John xiv. 26.
5. *My cup runneth over.*—Eph. iii. 19, 20; John i. 16; Ps. xvi. 11.
6. *Goodness.*—Ps. cvii. 8; Ps. xxxiii. 5; Gal. v. 22; Rom. ii. 4.

C. D. C.

COMING TO CHRIST.

1. *Our warrant for coming to Jesus.*—Rev. xxii. 17.
2. *What we get when we come.*—Life, John iii. 15, 17; John xi. 26; 1 John v. 1. Light, John xii. 46. Pardon, Acts x. 43. Salvation, Acts ii. 21; Acts xiii. 26; Romans x. 13. Confidence, Romans, ix. 33; Romans x. 11. Satisfaction, John iv. 13, 14. Increase of grace, Matt. xiii. 12. Difficulties removed, Mark xi. 23.
3. *What our walk is to be when we come.*—Humble, Matthew xviii. 4; Mark x. 43, 44. Holy, Matt. vii. 24; Matt. xii. 50. Bearing His cross, Luke xiv. 27. Denying self, Mark viii. 34, 35. Kind, for His sake, Matt. x. 42. Confessing Him, Matt. x. 32, 33. Forsaking all, Luke xiv. 33. Abiding in Him, 1 John iii. 6, 9; 1 John v. 18.
4. *Warnings.*—Matthew v. 19; Luke ix. 26; John viii. 34; James ii. 10; James iv. 4; Rev. xxii. 15; Rev. xx. 15.

D. A.

HOPE.

1. *Good Hope.*—Has God's promise for its warrant, Titus i. 2.
2. *How obtained?*—Through the gospel, Col. i. 23. Through grace, 2 Thess. ii. 16.
3. *This hope is*—Living, 1 Pet. i. 3. Sure, Job xi. 18; Heb. vi. 19. Gladdening, Prov. x. 23. Not making ashamed, Rom. v. 5. Abounding, Rom. xv. 13. Strengthening, Ps. xxxi. 24. Upholding, Rom. viii. 24. Purifying, 1 John iii. 3.
4. *A hope in death.*—Prov. xiv. 32.
5. *A hope of glory.*—Rom. v. 2; Titus iii. 7; Col. i. 5.
6. *A hope of Christ's coming.*—Titus ii. 13.
7. *Christ the hope.*—Jer. xiv. 8; Jer. xvii. 13; Joel iii. 16; Col. i. 27; 1 Tim. i. 1; Acts xxviii. 20.
8. *Bad hope.*—The wicked man's hope is hopeless, Eph. ii. 12. Makes ashamed, Zech. ix. 5. Perisheth, Prov. xi. 7; Job viii. 13, 14. Put out in death, Job xxvii. 8. No hope after death, Isaiah xxxviii. 18.

Man's thoughts.—Jer. ii. 25; Jer. xviii. 12.

The great question, Job xvii. 15. The great exhortation, Zech. ix. 12.
The great resting place, Ps. xxxix. 7.

"Be ready always to give every man a reason of the hope that is in you," 1 Pet. iii. 15.

D. A.

THE CHOICE.—Deut. xxx. 15.

- The Life Eternal.*—John iii. 36; 1 John ii. 25. The choice brings good, viz: Joy, 1 Peter i. 8. Peace, John xiv. 27. Eternal Life, Luke xviii. 30.
- The Death Eternal.*—2 Thess. i. 9. The choice brings evil, viz: Woe, Luke vi. 25, f. c. Distress, Zeph. i. 17, f. c. Eternal Death, Rev. xiv. 9-11.
- There is no middle ground.*—Matt. xii. 30; Matt. vi. 24; James iv. 4.
- God desires to save.*—2 Peter iii. 9; Ezek. xxxiii. 11.
- God laments the obduracy of sinners.*—Isaiah xlviii. 18; John v. 40.
- Men may be saved if they will.*—John vi. 37, l. c.; Rom. x. 13.
- Responsibility with them.*—Deut. xxx. 19; Rom. xiv. 12.
- Choice must be immediate.*—Joshua xxiv. 15, f. c.

J. M. M.

THE WORLD.

- Under Satan's rule.*—Matt. iv. 8; John xii. 31; John xiv. 30; 2 Cor. iv. 4.
 - God's thoughts of the world.*—Of its wisdom, 1 Cor. iii. 18, 19. Of its ignorance, John xiv. 17. Its hopelessness, Eph. ii. 12. Its hatred, John vii. 7; John xv. 18, 19; John xvi. 14; 1 John iii. 14. Its friendship, James iv. 4. Its fashion, 1 Cor. vii. 31.
 - God's commands respecting the world.*—Rom. xii. 2; James i. 27; 2 Cor. vi. 14-18; 1 John ii. 15-17.
 - The world's walks.*—Eph. ii. 2; 1 Peter iv. 3, 4; Titus iii. 3.
 - The world's speech.*—1 John iv. 5; Ps. xii. 4.
 - Jesus' kingdom.*—John xviii. 36.
 - The Christian's walk in the world.*—Holy, 1 Peter i. 15, 16. Crucifying, Gal. vi. 14. Denying lusts, Titus ii. 12. Lights, Matt. v. 14; Phil. ii. 15; 1 Peter ii. 9. Overseeing, 1 John iv. 4; 1 John v. 4, 5. Separate, John xvii. 15, 16. Not offending, 1 Thess. v. 22.
- God's object, Gal. i. 4. God's question, Matt. xvi. 26. God's verdict, 1 John v. 19.

D. A.

THE GOSPEL OF THE GRACE OF GOD.

- Sinful by nature.*—Gen. iii. 16-19; Rom. v. 12; Ps. li. 5; Mark vii. 21-23.
- Sinners by practice.*—1 John i. 8, 10; 2 Chron. vi. 36; Eccles. vii. 20; Rom. iii. 23.
- Consequences.*—Spiritual Death, Genesis iii. 17. Physical Death, Gen. iii. 19. The Second Death, Rev. xxi. 8; Rom. vi. 23; Ezek. xviii. 4.
- Remedy.*—Lev. xvii. 11; Heb. ix. 22; 1 John i. 7; John iii. 16; Heb. ii. 9; 1 John ii. 2; John v. 24.
- Exhortation.*—James iv. 17; Luke xii. 47; Heb. xii. 25; Prov. xxix. 1; Gen. vi. 3; 2 Cor. vi. 2.

L. W. M.

EVIDENCES OF SONSHIP.

- Believing, James i. 12, 13. Condemnation removed, Rom. viii. 1. Obedience, 1 John ii. 3. Service, Matt. vii. 21. Love of the brethren, 1 John iii. 14. Love of the Word, Ps. i. 2. Love of the worship of God's house, Ps. lxxxiv. 2, 10. Witness of the Spirit, Rom. viii. 14-17. The manifestation of the Spirit, Gal. v. 22, 23. ("By their fruits ye shall know them," Matt. vii. 20. A promise, 2 Cor. vi. 17, 18. An exhortation, Eph. v. 1-21.

L. W. M.

THE WORD OF GOD.

Its Names.—2 Peter iii. 2-10; Acts xiii. 46-49; Col. iii. 16; Eph. vi. 17; Rom. iii. 2; 2 Tim. iii. 15, 16; 2 Tim. ii. 15; 2 Cor. v. 19; Acts xx. 32; Romans x. 8, cf. 17 and 1 Tim. i. 15; Phil. ii. 16; 1 Cor. ii. 16.

2 TIMOTHY III. 15.

Wise unto Salvation.—Isa. lv. 3; Rom. x. 17; John v. 24; John vi. 63; Acts xi. 14; James i. 21.

Through faith.—Heb. xi. 6; Acts iii. 16; Acts xiii. 38, 39; Rom. iii. 19-26; Rom. v. 1.

In Christ Jesus.—John iii. 16, 36; John xi. 25; John xiv. 6; Acts iv. 12; Ephesians ii. 1-10; 2 Tim. 1-12; 1 John v. 9-13.

The Book and the Person.—(1.) The Scriptures testify of Christ, 1 John v. 9; John v. 39, 46; Luke xxiv. 25-27, 44-47; Acts x. 43. (2.) The Book is Jesus Christ, written, cf. Prov. viii. 22-31 and John i. 1-3. He is the Scripture alive and acting, John i. 14. We are therefore "looking unto Jesus" (Heb. xii. 2) when we seek direction from the Word. The Lord manifests *himself* unto us by the Spirit illuminating the Word. John xiv. 20-26; John xvi. 12-15.

2 TIMOTHY III. 16.

All Scripture is by the Spirit of God.—2 Sam. xxiii. 2; Acts i. 16; Acts iv. 24, 25; Acts xxviii. 25; 1 Corinthians ii. 4, 5, 9-13; Heb. i. 2, cf. Heb. xii. 25; Heb. ii. 1-4; Heb. iii. 7; Heb. ix. 7, 8; Hebrews x. 15, cf. Psalm xl. 6, Jer. xxxi. 33, 34; see also 1 John v. 10, and Rom. viii. 16; 1 Peter i. 10-12; 2 Peter i. 21; Proverbs xxx. 5, 6; 1 Thess. ii. 13.

And is Profitable.—Psalm xix. 7-11; Psalm cxix. 1, 2, 18, 162, &c.; Prov. i. 20-33; Prov. ii. 1-6; Proverbs iii. 13-24; Jeremiah xxiii. 16-29; John xvii. 17; Hebrews iv. 12; Deut. v. 28, 29; Deut. i. 2, 3, 19-35; Josh. i. 1-9; Rev. i. 3.

For Doctrine.—Deut. vi. 4-9; Ps. cxix. 97-100; Acts xv. 35; Acts xviii. 11, 24-28; Rom. xv. 4; 1 Tim. iv. 6, 13, 16; 1 Tim. vi. 3; 2 Tim. iv. 1-5.

For Reproof.—The same Greek word is found in John xvi. 8, marg. and cf. Acts ii. 37; James ii. 9; Matt. xviii. 15, and Luke iii. 19, cf. Mark vi. 18. John knew what was written in Leviticus. Accordingly reproof has three phases: (1.) Telling one his fault. (2.) Convincing of sin. (3.) Conviction, as a court term. In (1) and (2) God's Word is a mirror; in (3) it is a sentence.

(1.) Titus i. 9, 13, cf. Eph. iv. 14, 15; Titus ii. 15; 2 Timothy iv. 2; 2 Timothy ii. 23-25; 1 Tim. v. 20; Rev. iii. 19; Prov. vi. 23; Heb. xii. 5, 6.

(2.) John xvi. 8; Rom. iii. 20; vii. 9-13; Gal. iii. 21, 22; 1 Cor. xiv. 23-25.

(3.) John viii. 46; James ii. 9; Compare Ps. cxix. 130, and Hosea vi. 4-6 with John iii. 19-21, and Eph. v. 11-13; John xii. 46-48.

For Correction.—The same Greek word is found in Luke xiii. 13; Acts xv. 16; Heb. xii. 12. Correction therefore is: (1.) Restoration; Psalms cxix. 9, 133; John xii. 1-10, cf. Gal. vi. 1, 2; John xv. 3; Eph. v. 25-27; Titus iii. 5. For illustration compare the reproof Luke xii. 61, 62, and the restoration, John xxi. 13-17. (2.) Comfort after chastisement: Ps. xciv. 12; cxix. 50, 54, 67, 92; 1 Thess. iv. 18.

For Instruction in Righteousness.—The same Greek word is found in Eph. vi. 4; Heb. xii. 8, 11; and is sometimes rendered discipline, (treating as a disciple.) Psalm cxix. 7, 11, 104, 105; Prov. iv. 10-13; John viii. 31, 32; 1 Cor. x. 11; 2 Cor. x. 3-6.

2 TIMOTHY III. 17.

God's purpose in giving us the Scriptures is that the man of God may be

1. *Perfect.*—The word is to be interpreted by its use elsewhere, as in Matt. iv. 21, "mending their nets;" 1 Cor. i. 10, "perfectly joined together;" Gal. vi. 1, "restore;" Heb. xiii. 21; 2 Cor. xiii. 9. Each man and church should be a perfectly joined net work of grace and truth in word and deed, to catch fish. For God's purpose, etc., see also: Romans viii. 3, 4; Rom. xii. 1, 2; 2 Cor. vi. 14-vii. 1; Eph. ii. 10; Colossians i. 28; Colossians ii. 6, 7, cf. 2, 3; 1 Thess. iii. 12, 13; 1 Thess. v. 23, 24; Heb. x. 19-25; Heb. xii. 1, 2; 1 Peter ii. 21-25.

2. *Thoroughly furnished unto all good works.*—Phil. ii. 12-16; Phil. iii. 8-15; 1 Thess. i. 9, 10; Titus ii. 10-14; Titus iii. 4-8.

Finally.—Col. iii. 16, 17; Eph. vi. 17, 18; Acts xx. 32; 2 Peter i. 2.

C. M. W.

GROWTH AND FOOD.

Growth.—1 Peter ii. 1; cf. 2 Peter iii. 16, 17. The Greek word here for "unlearned" is untaught as a disciple, not unlettered, as in Acts iv. 13.

1 Peter ii. 2. A child grows taller and stronger, and as it grows comes to know father better, to learn harder lessons and be of more service in the family. "As new born babes;" the mother who gives birth to a child is the source also of its nourishment. The nature determines the character of the food required. The infant is all the time receiving; is always hungry. "Desire ye." To study as a duty is not mentioned. The duty is to desire it. Where there is no appetite, the child is sick, perhaps, by wrong kind of food.

2 Peter iii. 18. Grace and knowledge are the soil. No one outside of grace and ignorant of Christ as a Saviour can grow. Grace and knowledge are also the source and means of growth, cf. 2 Peter i. 2, 3.

Eph. iv. 15. Growth is "up into Christ."

2 Thess. i. 3. There are two lines of growth, in faith and in love. The more we grasp of what is written, the more mature our faith, (cf. 1 Thess. iii. 10) and the more the fruit of love abounds. The characteristic of these *growing* Christians see in 1 Thess. i. 6; ii. 13.

As Jesus—born of the Spirit—grew, so all the Spirit-born sons must grow. Luke ii. 40, 52.

Growth is also spoken of under the figure of the seed sown. Luke viii. 11, 15; Acts xii. 24; Acts xix. 20. The "good seed" makes not plants but "children of the kingdom." Matt. xiii. 38.

The food by which to grow.—1 Peter ii. 2; Heb. v. 11–14, cf. John xvi. 12–25; Ex. xii. 8–11, 14, cf. 1 Corinthians v. 7, 8, and John vi. 53–57; Isaiah lv. 1–3 and John vi. 30–35; Ex. xvi. 12–22; Deut. viii. 1–9; Psalms lxxxi. 13, 16; Psalms cxix; Ps. ciii; Ezek. iii. 3, cf. Rev. x. 9, 10, and Num. xxi. 4–6; Job xxiii. 12; Jer. xv. 16.

C. M. W.

SOLEMN QUESTIONS.

1. *Whom am I to believe?*—Josh. xxiv. 15; 1 Kings xviii. 21; Isa. xl. 17, 18; Isa. xlv. 22; John v. 37; John x. 37, 38; 1 John v. 9, 10.
2. *What am I to believe?*—John iii. 16; John v. 24; Acts x. 43; Acts xvi. 31; Rom. v. 8; 1 John i. 7; John v. 11, 12.
3. *How am I to believe?*—Acts viii. 36, 37; Romans iv. 5; Romans vi.; Romans x. 9; Galatians ii. 16; Eph. ii. 8; 1 John iii. 24.
4. *Why am I to believe?*—Mark xvi. 16; John iii. 18; John iii. 36; John vi. 29; 2 Thess. i. 7, 8; 1 John iii. 23; Rev. xxi. 8.
5. Luke xiv. 17; 2 Cor. vi. 2; 1 Thess. v. 2; Heb. iii. 7, 8; Heb. x. 37; Jas. v. 9; Rev. xxii. 29.
6. *May I believe as I am?*—Matthew xi. 28; Luke xix. 10; John vi. 37; John vii. 37; Rom. x. 4; 1 Tim. i. 15; Rev. xxii. 17.
7. *Can I be saved without believing?*—Acts iv. 12; Rom. xiv. 23; Gal. ii. 21; Galatians iii. 21; Heb. ii. 3; Heb. xl. 6; 1 Pet. iv. 17, 18.

J. H. B.

GOOD NEWS.

1. *You have Sinned.*—Rom. iii. 23.
2. *God Loves You.*—Rom. v. 8.
3. *You may be Saved.*—1 Tim. i. 15.
4. *Now.*—2 Cor. vi. 2.
5. *Believe and Live.*—John iii. 36.
6. *Reject and Perish.*—Luke xiii. 3; Heb. ii. 3.

ANON.

THREE WORLDLY ALLIANCES.

1. *A Worldly Alliance*.—2 Chron. xix. 2; 2 Chron. xviii. 1; Deut. vii. 1-6; 1 Cor. vii. 39.
2. *A Martial Alliance*.—2 Chron. xviii. 3; James iv. 4.
3. *A Commercial Alliance*.—2 Chron. xx. 35-37; Isa. lx. 9; Isa. ii. 16, 17; James v. 1-3.
W. F. C.

GOSPEL RAIL ROAD.

1. *Road Bed*.—The Bible. Ps. cxix. 105; Heb. iv. 12; 2 Tim. iii. 16; 1 Peter i. 25.
2. *Engine*.—Love. 1 John iv. 16; John iii. 16; Deut. vi. 5; 1 John ii. 5; 1 John iv. 19; Romans xiii. 10.
3. *Engineer*.—God. Ps. xlv. 1; Ps. xlviii. 3; Matt. xix. 17; John xvii. 3.
4. *Conductor*.—Jesus Christ. Rom. v. 8; Heb. xiii. 8; Rom. viii. 1; Col. iii. 1-4.
5. *Train*.—(Made up of) Believers. Acts xvi. 31; 1 Tim. iv. 10; 1 Tim. iv. 12; Mark ix. 23, 24.
6. *Destination*.—Heaven. 2 Cor. v. 1; 1 Peter i. 3, 4; John xiv. 1-3; Rev. viii. 9-17.
D. and M.

HELL.

- Is there such a place?*—2 Peter ii. 4; Proverbs vii. 27; Proverbs xv. 24; Luke xii. 5; Mark ix. 43; Matt. xxiii. 33; Ps. ix. 17.
- What kind of place is it?*—Isaiah xxxiii. 14; Revelation xiv. 10; Rev. xix. 20; Rev. xx. 10, 14, 15; Rev. xxi. 8; Matt. xiii. 41, 42.
- Is the punishment everlasting?*—Isaiah xxxiii. 14; Daniel xii. 2; Matt. iii. 12; Mark ix. 43, 44; Matt. xxv. 41; Luke xvi. 22-26.
- Who go there?*—Prov. xv. 24; Prov. vii. 27; Luke xii. 5; Isa. xxxiii. 14; Matt. xxiii. 33; Ps. ix. 17; Rev. xxi. 8; Rev. xx. 15.

L. W. M.

GOD'S PEOPLE.

1. *Pilgrims*.—Gen. xii. 1-4; Ps. cvii. 4; Micah ii. 10; Jer. l. 5; Isaiah xxxv. 10; Jer. l. 8; Heb. xi. 9; Ps. cvii. 6, 7; Ps. lxxxiv. 7; 1 John v. 19; Ps. cxl. 1-5; Ps. cxxxviii. 7; Heb. xi. 13; Heb. ix. 16; Col. iii. 2; 1 Peter ii. 11; Col. i. 10; 1 Peter i. 17; Phil. iii. 20; Isaiah xxxv. 6; Isaiah xxxv. 8; Jer. xxxi. 9; Josh. i. 9; Isaiah xxx. 21; Num. x. 29.
2. *Builders*.—1 Cor. iii. 10; Luke vi. 48; Isaiah xxviii. 16; 1 Corinthians iii. 11; Exodus xxv. 40; Heb. viii. 2, 5, 10; Ezek. xlii. 10; Titus ii. 7; 1 Cor. iii. 13; 1 Cor. iii. 14; Revelation iii. 18; Eph. ii. 21, 22; Col. ii. 7; Jude 20; 1 Corinthians iii. 9; Luke xiv. 28; 2 Corinthians xii. 15; 2 Sam. xxiv. 21, 24; 1 Cor. xiv. 12; Titus ii. 10.
3. *Farmers*.—Jer. iv. 3; Hosea x. 11, 12; Eccl. xi. 6; Psalm cxxvi. 5; Psalm cxxvi. 6; Luke viii. 11; Matthew xiii. 38; Isaiah xxxii. 20; Hosea x. 12; Gal. vi. 8, 9; 1 Cor. iii. 6-8; Galatians vi. 7; John iv. 36; John iv. 35; John iv. 38; Isaiah v. 7; Matt. xxi. 28; 1 Cor. iii. 9; Matt. ix. 37; Matt. ix. 38.
4. *Traders*.—Matt. xxv. 14, 15; Ps. lxxvii. 5, 6; Prov. iii. 14, 15; Proverbs xii. 14; Proverbs xiii. 4; Proverbs xxii. 29; Eccl. ix. 10; 1 Chron. xxix. 2; Dan. ii. 20-23; Ezra vii. 23-28; 2 Cor. v. 9; Gal. i. 29; Prov. xiv. 23; Eccl. v. 9; Eccl. vii. 11; Heb. xi. 1; Eph. v. 16; 2 Corinthians vi. 2; 1 Tim. ix. 6; Matt. xviii. 15; Phil. i. 21; Matt. xxv. 20; 1 Cor. xv. 58.

W. H. S.

SEVEN THINGS ABOUT OUR WALK.

1. *We must walk by Faith.*—2 Cor. v. 7; Matthew viii. 10; Matthew ix. 2, 22, 29; Matthew xv. 18; Matt. xxi. 21, 22; Rom. xiv. 23; Heb. xi. 6.
2. *We must walk in the Spirit.*—Galatians v. 16; Luke iv. 1; John iii. 5-8; John vii. 38, 39; John xiv. 16, 17, 26; John xv. 26; John xvi. 7-14; Acts ii. 1, 4; Rom. viii. 26; Rom. xiv. 17; Rom. xv. 13; 2 Tim. i. 7.
3. *We must walk in Love.*—Eph. v. 1, 2; Ps. cxxxiii. 1; Mark xii. 31; Rom. xii. 10; Rom. xiii. 8-11; 1 Cor. xiii. 13; Gal. v. 14; Col. iii. 14; Heb. xiii. 1; 1 Pet. iv. 8; 1 John iii. 14-18.
4. *We must walk in Obedience.*—2 John 6; John xiv. 21; 1 Corinthians vii. 19; 1 Peter i. 14-16; 1 John ii. 3-6; 1 John iii. 1-10; 3 John 4.
5. *We must walk Circumspectly.*—Ephesians v. 15, 16; Eccl. xi. 4, 6; Luke ii. 49; John iv. 34-36; Rom. xii. 11; 2 Cor. ix. 6.
6. *We must walk as Children of Light.*—Eph. v. 8; John viii. 12; Matthew v. 14; Romans xiii. 12; Matt. v. 16; Matt. vi. 23; John iii. 21; Acts xxii. 11; 2 Cor. iv. 6; 2 Cor. vi. 14; Col. i. 12; 1 Thess. v. 1-6; 1 Peter ii. 9; 1 John i. 5-7.
7. *We must walk Worthy of our Vocation.*—Eph. iv. 1; 1 John ii. 6; 2 Peter i. 3, 4; 1 Peter ii. 5, 9; 2 Cor. iii. 3; Acts i. 8; Phil. iii. 20, 21; Rev. i. 5, 6.

J. H. B.

GOD'S PROMISES.

(Viewed as Promisory Notes.)

1. *Signature.*—"Is it good?" Heb. x. 23; 2 Cor. i. 20; Num. xxiii. 19; 2 Peter iii. 9; 2 Chron. vi. 15.
2. *Payees.*—Acts ii. 9; Heb. vi. 12; Heb. iv. 1; 2 Cor. vii. 1.
3. *Value.*—2 Peter i. 4; Rom. iv. 21.
4. *Time.*—Matt. vii. 7.

W. F. C.

CHANCE.

God's part.

He controls every event, 1 Sam. ii. 6-9; Dan. iv. 35; Matt. vi. 26; Matt. x. 29-31; Eph. i.; Eph. ii.; Job v. 12.

Man's part.

He should do his best, Prov. xxi. 31; Eccl. ix. 10. He should do what is right, Prov. xvi. 30. He should trust God for success, Prov. xxi. 33. Events appear to men to happen by chance Eccl. ix.; Eccl. ii.; Luke x. 31-37. But they are portions of God's providence, Eccl. iii. 17; And man cannot in any way control them, Eccl. vii. 13; Lam. iii. 37.

ANON.

THE CHURCH.

1. *Its Formation.*—Matt. xvi. 16; Ps. cxviii. 22; 1 Cor. iii. 9, 11; Eph. ii. 20; 1 Peter ii. 7.
2. *Its Head.*—Eph. i. 22; Eph. iv. 15, 16.
3. *Its Design.*—Matt. v. 13-16.
4. *God's Interest in it.*—Ps. lxxxvii. 2, 3; Isaiah xlix. 13, 16; Eph. v. 25-29; 1 John iii. 16.
5. *Its Duties.*—Rom. xii. 4-10; Rom. xiv. 19; Rom. xv. 1; Col. iii. 16; Heb. iii. 13; Heb. x. 24, 25.

W. F. C.

THE BELIEVER'S INHERITANCE.

1. *The Inheritance not of this World.*—John xviii. 36; Rom. xiv. 17; Ps. xvi. 5, 6.
2. *Blood-Bought and Bequeathed.*—Luke xxii. 19, 20, 29.
3. *Believers the Rightful Heirs.*—Rom. viii. 17.
4. *Their Title Clear.*—Luke xii. 32.
5. *The Earnest Already Given.*—Eph. i. 13, 14.
6. *This Inheritance Glorious.*—1 Peter i. 4; 1 Cor. ii. 9.
7. *Should be Secured Now.*—Matt. xi. 12; Rev. xxi. 7.

M. T. S.

DIFFICULTIES IN THE BIBLE.

1. *Difficulties arising from inexcusable ignorance.*—John vii. 42. (Farrar, vol. ii, p. 58, &c.)
2. *From partial knowledge.*—Luke ii. 2; Acts xiii. 7–12; Jonah i. 17; Prov. xxx. 25; Job xxxix. 14; Micah i. 12; Matt. vii. 7.
3. *From variety of style and form—poetry or prose, whole or part.*—Matthew xxvii. 28, 37; Mark xv. 17, 26; Luke xxiii. 11, 38.
4. *From the progressive form.*—Rom. iii. 10; Gen. vi. 9.
5. *From the many-sidedness of truth.*—Gal. vi. 2, 5.
6. *From overlooking the Bible's purpose in the use of History, Science, &c.*
7. *From assuming the impossibility of the supernatural.*
8. *From use of same word in different senses.*—James i. 13; Gen. xxii. 1.
9. *From ignoring the context.*—Prov. i. 28; Prov. viii. 17.
10. *From errors of translators.*
11. *From errors of copyists.*—1 Kings iv. 26; 2 Chron. ix. 25.
12. *From lack of spiritual insight.*—John iv. 11, 33.

Note that *unexplained* is not the same as *inexplainable*. The theory of gravitation was accepted as proved knowledge when there were many things not fully explained by it in the movements of the heavenly bodies. So we rest in the overwhelming evidence of the Bible's truthfulness, sure that the little not explained is explainable.

W. F. C.

CONDEMNATION AND SALVATION.

1. *Condemnation.*—John viii. 34; Romans ii. 1; James ii. 10; 1 John ii. 23; 1 John iii. 4; 1 John iii. 10; 2 John 9.
2. *Salvation.*—John iii. 16; John iv. 14; Luke xii. 8; Acts x. 43; Rom. x. 11; John i. 5.

H. M. P.

DILIGENCE.

1. *Commanded.*—Ex. xx. 9; Eccl. ix. 10; Rom. xii. 11; Eph. iv. 28; 1 Thess. iv. 11; 1 Tim. v. 8.
2. *Exemplified.*—2 Chron. xxxi. 21.
3. *Rewarded.*—Prov. x. 4, 5; Prov. xli. 24; Prov. xxii. 29; Prov. xxviii. 19; Eccl. v. 12; Rom. ii. 7.

W. F. C.

THE ATONEMENT.

1. *Law Obeyed brought Righteousness and Life.*—Leviticus xviii. 5; Ezek. xx. 11; Romans x. 5; Gal. iii. 12;
2. *Law disobeyed brought Sin and Death.*—Gen. ii. 17; Rom. vi. 21, 23; 1 Cor. xv. 22. World dead before God, John v. 25; Eph. ii. 1, 2; Eph. v. 14; Col. ii. 13.
3. *Christ made Sin and Tasted Death.*—2 Cor. v. 21; John i. 29; Gal. ii. 13; Gal. iv. 4; Heb. ii. 9; Heb. ix. 28; Heb. x. 12; 1 John i. 7; 1 John ii. 2.
4. *Christ manifested the Righteousness of God.*—Romans i. 17; Romans iii. 21, 25, 26; Rom. iv. 6, Rom. v. 18; Rom. x. 3, 4.
5. *Raised from the Dead as God's Acceptance of His Finished Work.*—Romans i. 4; Rom. iv. 25; 1 Cor. xv. 17.
6. *Christ's Work Transferred to believers.*—(a) His death regarded as their death, Rom. vi. 2, 6, 8; Rom. vii. 4; 2 Cor. v. 14; Col. ii. 11, 20. (b) His resurrection regarded as their resurrection, Eph. ii. 6; Col. ii. 12; Col. iii. 1.
7. *On the basis of Simple Faith.*—Rom. i. 17; Rom. iii. 22, 28; Rom. iv. 24; Rom. x. 9; Rom. v. 1.
8. *Believers resultant Standing before God; as having all Christ's Perfections and His Standing.*—1 John iv. 17; John xvii. 16, 26; Romans viii. 1; Ephesians i. 4; Eph. v. 30; Col. i. 12, 22; 1 Cor. i. 2; Jude 24; Heb. x. 10, 14; 1 Pet. ii. 5; 1 John iii. 1.
9. *Relation of Atonement to the whole world, including unbelievers.*—John i. 29; John iii. 16, 17; John iv. 42; 2 Cor. v. 19; 1 John ii. 2; John iv. 14; 1 Tim. iv. 10; Col. i. 20.
10. *Unbelief a sin.*—Mark xvi. 16; John iii. 18; John xii. 48; John xvi. 9; 2 Thessalonians ii. 12; 2 Pet. ii. 1; 1 John v. 10.

E. P. G.

THE MEASURE OF THE BELIEVER'S BLESSINGS.

“Not according to our works.”

We have been predestinated according to the good pleasure of His will, Eph. i. 5.

Called according to His purpose, Rom. viii. 28.

Saved according to His mercy, Titus iii. 5.

Forgiven according to the riches of His grace, Eph. i. 7.

We are blessed according as He hath chosen us, Eph. i. 2, 4.

Supplied according to His riches in glory, Phil. iv. 19.

We shall be fashioned like unto His glorious body, according to the working whereby He is able even to subdue all things unto Himself, Phil. iii. 21.

ANON.

GOD IS LIGHT.

1. *Light a Pure Element.*—2 Cor. vi. 14; Habak. i. 13.
2. *Light the Emblem of Holiness.*—Ps. civ. 2; 1 John i. 6, 7; Acts xxvi. 18.
3. *Light comes to us from the Sun.*—2 Cor. iv. 6; John viii. 12.
4. *Light Cheering.*—Eccl. xi. 7; Ps. xcvi. 11.
5. *Light Healthful.*—Mal. iv. 2.
6. *Light Longed For.*—Acts xxvii. 29; Ps. cxxx. 6.
7. *Light May be Shut Out.*—John iii. 19.

M. T. S.

THE BOOK OF BOOKS.

1. *Origin and Value of the Book.*—2 Peter i. 21; 1 Thess. ii. 13; 2 Tim. iii. 16, 17; Ps. xix. 7-11.
2. *Our Duty in regard to it.*—

God's Method of Bible Study, Prov. ii. 1-6; Deut. vi. 6-9; Neh. viii. 2, 3, 7, 8.

Helps in Study, James i. 5; Ps. cxix. 18; Ezek. xxxvi. 27, 37.

Faith in the Word, John xx. 31; Heb. iv. 2; John iii. 36.

Essential Things, John vii. 17; James i. 23-25; Matt. vii. 24-27.

ANON.

THE SOUL'S BLINDNESS CURED.

1. *The Blind cannot see the Wonders around them.*—Luke xxiv. 16; 2 Peter i. 9.
2. *They live in Darkness.*—John i. 5; 2 Cor. iv. 4.
3. *God opens Blind Eyes.*—John ix. 32; Eph. i. 18.
4. *Men Spiritually Blind by their own choice.*—Matt. xiii. 15; John iii. 19.
5. *Sight opens up a New World to the Blind.*—Luke xviii. 35-43; 1 Peter ii. 9; Ps. cxlvi. 8, 9.

M. T. S.

THE SNARE OF THE DEVIL.

1. *Snares are laid by the Fowler.*—2 Thess. ii. 9; Gen. iii. 1-5.
2. *Are of various kinds.*—Prov. xxix. 5, 25; Eccl. vii. 26; 1 Tim. vi. 9.
3. *Only birds which enter the snares are caught.*—Prov. vii. 23; Prov. i. 10; Matt. iv. 10.
4. *Birds so caught cannot free themselves.*—Eccl. ix. 12.
5. *They may be set free.*—Ps. xci. 3; Ps. xxv. 15.

M. T. S.

THE CHRISTIAN'S LIGHT.

1. *A Candle must be Lighted.*—Ps. xviii. 28.
2. *Put on a Candlestick.*—Rev. i. 20; Matt. x. 32.
3. *The Wick must be kept in order.*—Luke xii. 35, 36; Prov. xxxi. 18.
4. *Should Burn Brightly.*—John v. 35.
5. *Needed for Finding what has been Lost.*—Luke xv. 8.
6. *This Candle will never go out.*—Dan. xii. 3.

M. T. S.

THE SNOW PROMISE.

1. *Sarlet an Engrained Dye; it cannot be washed out.*—Jer. ii. 22; Jer. xiii. 23.
2. *Nothing so white as Snow.*—Ps. li. 7; Mark ix. 3.
3. *Snow the emblem of Purity.*—Dan. vii. 9; Matt. xxviii. 3.
4. *Jesus makes Scarlet Sins whiter than Snow.*—1 John i. 7; Rev. vii. 14.
5. *God alone gives Snow.*—Ps. cxlvii. 16; Eph. v. 27.
6. *Snow gets soiled on the ground.*—James i. 27.

M. T. S.

THE CHRISTIAN LIKE THE EAGLE.

1. *The Eagle the King of Birds.*—Ezek. xvii. 3.
2. *Has Powerful Wings.*—2 Cor. v. 7.
3. *Soars Very High.*—Phil. iii. 20.
4. *Lives to a Great Age.*—Ps. ciii. 5.
5. *Is Very Strong.*—Ps. lxxxiv. 7.
6. *Taught to Fly by the Parent Bird.*—Deut. xxxii. 11, 12; Ex. xix. 4.

M. T. S.

TREES OF RIGHTEOUSNESS.

1. *Trees of Righteousness planted by God.*—Isaiah lxi. 3.
2. *Planted beside a river.*—Rev. xxii. 1, 2.
3. *Great variety of trees.*—Isaiah xli. 19; Ezek. xlvii. 12.
4. *Good trees known by their fruits.*—Matt. xii. 33-35; Ps. xcii. 12-14.
5. *Care bestowed on fruit trees.*—Luke xiii. 6-9.
6. *Doom of the unfruitful.*—Matt. xxi. 19; Matt. iii. 10.

M. T. S.

CHRIST SEEKING LOST SHEEP.

1. *Never Returns till Sought for.*—Matt. xviii. 11-14.
2. *Lost Sheep exposed to many Dangers.*—1 Sam. xvii. 34-37; 1 Peter v. 8.
3. *One Sheep Wandering Leads Others Astray.*—Isaiah liii. 6.
4. *A Lost Sheep the Shepherd's Special Care.*—Isa. xl. 11; Ezek. xxxiv. 12, 13, 16.
5. *Gives Joy to the Shepherd when Found.*—Luke xv. 4-7.
6. *Follows the Shepherd Ever After.*—John x. 27; 1 Peter ii. 25.

M. T. S.

THE WAY OF SALVATION.

1. *A Plain Way.*—Habak. ii. 2; Isa. xxxv. 8; John i. 23.
2. *A Narrow Way.*—Matt. vii. 14; James ii. 10; Matt. xvi. 24.
3. *The Only Way.*—Jer. iii. 23; Isa. xliii. 11; Acts iv. 12; John xiv. 6; Isaiah xxx. 21;
Heb. ii. 3.

M. C. R.

FOUR THINGS TO DO.

Watch ye; stand fast in the faith; quit you like men; be strong; 1 Cor. xvi. 13.

1. *Watch.*—Mark xiv. 38; Rev. iii. 2; 1 Peter iv. 7; Luke xii. 37.
2. *Stand Fast.*—Gal. v. 1; Phil. i. 27; 1 Cor. xv. 58.
3. *Quit You like Men.*—1 John ii. 13; Heb. x. 38; Ps. lx. 12; Ps. lv. 22.
4. *Be Strong.*—Rom. iv. 20; Dan. xi. 32; John xvi. 33; Eph. vi. 10.

A. P. C.

THE WATER OF LIFE.

1. *Water an emblem of the Word and Spirit.*—Eph. v. 26; John vii. 38, 39.
2. *Water necessary to Life.*—Gen. xxi. 15–19; John iii. 5.
3. *Quenches thirst.*—Isaiah lv. 1; Ps. xlii. 1, 2.
4. *Cleanses.*—Ezek. xxxvi. 25; Zech. xiii. 1.
5. *Fertilizes.*—Deut. xxxii. 2; Isaiah xlv. 3, 4.
6. *This Water always flowing.*—Ps. xxxvi. 8, 9; Jer. ii. 13.
7. *Abundant and free to all.*—Rev. xxii. 17.

M. T. S.

THE CHRISTIAN LIFE A RACE.

1. *A Racer must Start from the Place Appointed.*—Acts xvi. 31; John x. 9.
2. *Lay Aside Impediments.*—Mark x. 50; 1 Peter ii. 1.
3. *Run on the Course.*—Ps. cxix. 32, 133.
4. *Keep his Eye on the Goal.*—Titus ii. 13.
5. *Strive Vigorously.*—Phil. iii. 13, 14.
6. *Run with Perseverance.*—Matt. xxiv. 13.
7. *All who so Run this Race receive the Prize.*—1 Cor. ix. 24–27.

M. T. S.

THE GARMENT OF PRAISE.

1. *Sackcloth and Ashes Mourning Garments.*—Esther iv. 1–3; Jonah iii. 5, 6.
2. *Praise a Princely Garment.*—Ps. cxlix. 5, 3.
3. *A Joyous Garment.*—Esther viii. 15–17; Ps. xcv. 1, 2.
4. *Becoming.*—Ps. cxlvii. 1.
5. *Always Suitable.*—Ps. xxxiv. 1.
6. *Improves with Wearing.*—Isa. li. 11; Ps. lxxi. 14–18.
7. *Worn in Heaven.*—Rev. v. 9–14.

M. T. S.

THE CHRISTIAN AN AMBASSADOR.

1. *An Ambassador is Sent by a King.*—Acts xxvi. 16–18.
2. *Is the King's Representative.*—Matt. x. 40; Eph. vi. 20.
3. *Negotiates Peace.*—Isa. lii. 7; 2 Cor. v. 18, 19.
4. *A Faithful Ambassador should be Highly Honored.*—1 Thess. v. 12, 13. Ps. cxxii. 1.
5. *To Insult Him a Great Crime.*—2 Chron. xxxvi. 15, 16.
6. *The King Pleased with Those who Honor Him.*—Jeremiah xxxviii. 7–13; Jer. xxxix. 15–18.

M. T. S.

GOD A REFUGE.

1. *A Refuge is for those in Trouble.*—Ps. ix. 9; Ps. xli. 1; Isa. xxv. 4.
2. *For those Pursued by the Avenger.*—Num. xxxv. 11; Luke iii. 7.
3. *This Refuge Strong and Secure.*—Heb. vi. 18; Ps. xci. 9-13.
4. *Near at Hand.*—Rom. x. 8-10.
5. *None Ever Refused Admittance.*—John vi. 37; Matt. vii. 8.
6. *No Other Refuge Safe.*—Isa. xxviii. 17; Acts iv. 12.

M. T. S.

SEVEN THINGS THAT FAIL.

1. *Money Fails.*—Genesis xli. 15; Psalm xxxvii. 16; Psalm xxxix. 6; Ps. xlix. 6, 12; Ps. lxi. 10; Prov. xxiii. 5; Luke xvi. 9, 22, 26; Luke xxi. 1, 4; 1 Cor. ix. 6, 7; 1 Tim. vi. 9, 10, 17, 18; Heb. xiii. 6; Rev. v. 12.
2. *Kinsfolk Fail.*—Job xix. 14; Hebrews ix. 27; Rom. v. 12; Rom. viii. 10; 1 Corinthians xv. 21; 1 Thess. iv. 16; Rev. xx. 5.
3. *Strength Fails.*—Ps. xxxi. 10; Job xii. 21; Ps. xxxiii. 15; Ps. xc. 10; Isa. lxiii. 6; Isa. xl. 31; Phil. iv. 13; Col. i. 11; 1 Peter v. 10.
4. *Refuge Fails.*—Ps. cxlii. 4; Isa. xxviii. 15, 17; Deut. xxxiii. 27; 2 Sam. xxii. 3; Ps. xli. 1, 7, 11; Jer. xvi. 19; Heb. vi. 18.
5. *Eyes Fail.*—Ps. lxix. 3; Eccles. xi. 7; Ps. xxv. 15; Prov. iv. 25; Eccles. xi. 9; Isaiah xxxiii. 17; Matt. vi. 22.
6. *Desire Fails.*—Eccles. xii. 5; Isa. xxvi. 8; Ps. cxii. 10; Ps. cxlv. 19; Prov. x. 24; Mark xi. 24; Phil. i. 22; 1 Peter ii. 2.
7. *Flesh and Heart Fail.*—Psa. lxxiii. 26; Matt. xvi. 26; Luke x. 20; John iii. 36; Acts xiii. 39; Rom. viii. 28; 1 Cor. iii. 22, 23; 2 Cor. v. 1; 1 Tim. vi. 7, 8; Heb. xiii. 5, 6.

J. H. B.

THE ROBE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS.

1. *Our own Garments must be laid aside.*—Isa. lxiv. 6.
2. *Christ's Righteousness a Spotless Robe.*—Rev. vii. 9, 13, 14.
3. *A Father's Gift.*—Luke xv. 22; Zech. iii. 3-5.
4. *A Complete Covering.*—Col. ii. 9, 10; Rom. iii. 20-22.
5. *A Wedding Garment.*—Rev. xix. 7, 8; Matt. xxii. 12.
6. *To be Put on Now and Worn Forever.*—Rom. xiii. 14; Phil. iii. 9.

M. T. S.

CHRIST CARES FOR HIS PEOPLE.

1. *The Hen call Her Chickens when Danger is Near.*—Luke xix. 41-44.
2. *The Chickens Safe under her Wings.*—Ps. lvii. 1.
3. *Contented and Happy There.*—Ps. lxiii. 7; Ruth ii. 12.
4. *The Hen attacks any who would touch Her Chickens.*—Zech. ii. 8; 2 Kings xix. 35.
5. *The Chickens Come at her Call.*—Ps. lxxxi. 13, 14.

M. T. S.

GRACE.

1. *Its Source*.—John i. 14-17; Rom. v. 15; 1 Cor. i. 3, 4.
2. *All Grace comes from God*.—1 Peter v. 10.
3. *To Whom does He offer Grace?*—Matt. xxi. 31; Hosea xiii. 9; John viii. 4-12.
4. *Not of Works*.—Eph. ii. 8, 9; 2 Tim. i. 9; Rom. xi. 6.
5. *It bringeth Salvation*.—Titus ii. 11-14.
6. *We are justified freely by His Grace*.—Titus iii. 7; Rom. iii. 24.
7. *Sin reigned unto Death, but Grace unto Eternal Life*.—Rom. v. 20, 21; Rom. vi. 1, 2.
8. *We are not under Law, but under Grace*.—Rom. vi. 14, 15.
9. *The Difference between Law and Grace*.—Deut. xxi. 18; Luke xv. 12-24.
10. *How are We to get It?*—Heb. iv. 16.
11. *His Grace sufficient at all Times*.—2 Cor. ix. 8; 2 Cor. xii. 9.
12. *Who have it more Freely?*—Eph. vi. 24; James iv. 6.
13. *We are to Sing with Grace in our Hearts*.—Col. v. 16.
14. *What is Falling from Grace?*—Gal. v. 1-5.
15. *Difference between Government and Grace*.—(No texts; but retributive dealings with Lot, Jacob, David brought out, as contrasted with the Prodigal Son, and the surpassing love revealed in the Gospel.)
16. *Last Words of Peter and John*.—2 Peter iii. 18; Rev. xxii. 21.

D. L. M.

BIBLE HONEY.

1. *Honey the Sweetest Thing known*.—Judges xiv. 18; Ps. xix. 10.
2. *Honey Nourishing Food*.—Prov. xxix. 13, 14; Prov. xvi. 24.
3. *Strengthening*.—1 Sam. xiv. 27-30; Jer. xv. 16.
4. *Honey abundant in the Promised Land*.—Ex. iii. 8; Ps. lxxxi. 16.
5. *To know the Sweetness of Honey it must be Tasted*.—Ps. xxxiv. 8; Ps. cxix. 92.
6. *The Bee gathers Honey with Diligence*.—Prov. ii. 1-5; Ps. i. 2.

M. T. S.

. WAITING ON GOD.

1. *For Salvation*.—Ps. lxii. 1; Ps. cxxx. 5.
2. *For Strength*.—Ps. xl. 31; Ps. lix. 9; Ps. xxxiii. 20; Ps. xxxvii. 14.
3. *For Comfort*.—Ps. lxii. 5; Ps. lxii. 6; Micah vii. 7; Ps. xxx. 18.

H. B. C.

CONSCIENCE.

1. *A Condemning Conscience*.—Gen. xlii. 21; John viii. 9; John iii. 19, 20; Job xv. 21; Titus i. 15; 1 Tim. iv. 2.
2. *A Cleansed Conscience*.—Heb. x. 22; John iii. 18.
3. *An Approving Conscience*.—John iii. 21; Acts xxiv. 16; 2 Cor. i. 12.

H. B. C.

THE GOOD SHEPHERD—John x. 11–18.

1. *Bible Shepherds*.—Gen. xlvii. 8; Ex. ii. 17; Luke ii. 8, 10; 1 Sam. xvi. 11, 19; Matt. xv. 24.
2. *The Lord my Shepherd*.—Ps. xxiii. 1, 4; 1 Peter ii. 25; 1 Peter v. 4; Heb. xiii. 20, 21.
3. *He Knows His Sheep*.—John x. 14; Exek. xxxv. 11, 13; 2 Tim. ii. 19; John x. 27.
4. *He Provides for His Sheep*.—John x. 9; Ps. xviii. 1, 2; Isa. lxxv. 11; Ps. xxxiv. 10; Rom. viii. 28.
5. *He Guides His Sheep*.—John x. 3, 16; Ps. xxiii. 3; Prov. viii. 28; Ps. xlviii. 14; John xvi. 13.
6. *He Gives His Life for His Sheep*.—John xviii. 11, 15; Isa. liii. 6; Rom. v. 8; Eph. v. 2; Tit. ii. 14.
7. *He Delights in His Sheep*.—John x. 28–30; Mal. iii. 17; 1 Peter ii. 9; Rev. vii. 17; Ps. ciii. 13.

J. H. V.

GOD'S GARDEN.

1. *The Neglected Garden*.—Prov. xxiv. 30–32; Gen. iii. 17, 18; Heb. vi. 7, 8.
2. *The Ground must be Broken Up*.—Jer. iv. 3.
3. *Planted and Watered*.—1 Cor. iii. 6; Ps. lxxv. 9, 10.
4. *Fenced*.—Ps. lxxx. 12, 13.
5. *Weeds Removed*.—Heb. xii. 15.
6. *It becomes like Eden*.—Gen. ii. 8, 9.
7. *Then the King Delights in it*.—Songs iv. 12–16.

M. T. S.

THE EVERLASTING ARMS.

1. *The Arm and Right Hand the Emblem of Power*.—Ex. xv. 6; Isa. lxiii. 12.
2. *A Father Carries his Child in his Arms*.—Deut. xxxiii. 27; Ps. xxxvii. 24.
3. *A Soldier Fights with his Arm*.—Deut. iv. 34; Ps. xcvi. 1.
4. *Work Done by the Arm*.—Jer. xxvii. 5; Isa. xl. 10, 11.
5. *Man's Arm Feeble*.—2 Chron. xxxii. 7, 8; Job. xl. 9.
6. *God's Arm Strong to Save and Strong to Punish*.—Isa. li. 9, 10; Ps. xlv. 2, 3.

M. T. S.

THE CHRISTIAN AND HIS PORTION.

1. *What we Are*.—John i. 12, 13; 1 John iii. 2; Romans viii. 17; Romans viii. 14; Romans viii. 24; Eph. ii. 13; Eph. i. 6; 1 Cor. vi. 11; Col. ii. 10; 1 John iv. 17.
2. *What we Have*.—Eph. i. 7; 1 John v. 13; Rom. v. 1; Rom. viii. 15; Heb. vi. 18; Rom. viii. 23; Heb. viii. 1.
3. *What we Know*.—2 Tim. i. 12; 2 Cor. v. 1; 1 John iii. 14; Rom. viii. 28; 1 John iii. 2.
4. *What we Know Not*.—Rom. viii. 26; Mark xiii. 32; Prov. xxvii. 1.
5. *What we Have Not*.—Phil. iii. 11; Phil. iii. 12.

ANON.

THE NEW BIRTH.

1. *Its Nature*.—John iii. 3; 2 Cor. v. 17; Gal. vi. 15; John v. 24; 1 John iii. 14; Rom. viii. 29; Col. i. 13; Eph. iv. 24.
2. *Its Author*.—John iii. 5, 6; 2 Cor. iii. 18; Titus iii. 5.
3. *Its Evidences*.—1 John v. 4; John xvii. 16; 2 Corinthians vi. 17, 18; 1 John iii. 8, 9; Rom. vi. 8; 1 John iv. 7, 8; 1 John iii. 14.
4. *Its Necessity*.—John iii. 6; Gal. v. 17; Rom. viii. 5; Matt. v. 8; Heb. xii. 14; Rev. xxi. 27.
5. *We are Born Again through Belief of the Truth*.—James i. 18; 1 Peter i. 23; 1 Cor. iv. 15; Rom. x. 17; Eph. v. 26.

H. J.

THE PATH OF LIFE.

1. *A Straight Path*.—Prov. iv. 25-27; Heb. xii. 13.
2. *A Narrow Path*.—Matt. vii. 13, 14.
3. *An Upward Path*.—Prov. xv. 24; Isa. xl. 31.
4. *An Old Path*.—Jer. vi. 16.
5. *A Pleasant Path*.—Prov. iii. 17.
6. *A Light Path*.—Prov. iv. 18.
7. *Leads to a Glorious City*.—Ps. cvii. 7.

M. T. S.

THE SOUL'S DEBT PAID.

1. *Debt should be Avoided*.—Rom. xiii. 8.
2. *The Debtor in the Creditor's Power*.—Prov. xxii. 7; 2 Kings iv. 1.
3. *Debt may be Paid by a Friend*.—Philemon 18.
4. *Debt when Paid is Cancelled Forever*.—Isa. xliii. 25; Jer. 1. 20.
5. *Sin a Great Debt*.—Gal. v. 3; Matt. xviii. 24.
6. *We can Never Pay*.—Ps. cxxx. 3; Ps. li. 1.
7. *Paid with a Great Price*.—1 Peter i. 18, 19.

M. T. S.

THE WITNESS OF THE SPIRIT.

1. *What it Is*.—Rom. viii. 14, 15, 16; Gal. iv. 5; Eph. i. 5; 1 Cor. ii. 12; 1 John iv. 13.
2. *Its Attainableness*.—Job xxix. 25; Ps. xxxii. 5; Ps. ciii. 1, 3, 12; Isa. xxxviii. 17; Luke x. 20; Matt. ix. 2; Acts ii. 46; Acts viii. 59; Acts xvi. 34; Rom. v. 11; 1 Peter i. 8; Hebrews xi. 4; Heb. xi. 5; 2 Cor. xiii. 11; Phil. iii. 1; 1 Thess. v. 16, 18.
3. *May I Enjoy it?*—Romans v. 1-5; 1 Peter i. 8, 9; Matthew xi. 28; John xv. 27; Rom. xiv. 17; Phil. iv. 4; 1 Thess. v. 16; 1 John i. 6, 7; Habak. iii. 17, 18.

H. J.

GOD'S WORD A MIRROR.

1. *God's Word a Wonderful Mirror.*—Ps. cxix. 129.
2. *A Mirror shows us Our Own Image.*—James i. 23-25.
3. *Shows us What is Wrong.*—Luke vii. 40-47; Ps. cxix. 9.
4. *A Glorious Light Seen in this Mirror.*—John i. 14; 1 John i. 1, 2.
5. *This Light Reflected on Those who Look into the Mirror.*—Ex. xxxiv. 29, 30; Jer. xv. 16.
6. *This Mirror should be used Daily.*—Ps. i. 2.

M. T. S.

GOD OUR GUIDE.

1. *Travelers through dangerous Mountain Passes need a Guide.*—Jeremiah lii. 4; Ex. xxxiii. 14, 15.
2. *A Guide knows the Road.*—Heb. iv. 15.
3. *Has Himself encountered its Dangers.*—Heb. ii. 10.
4. *Goes with the Traveler all the way.*—Ps. lxxiii. 24; Ps. xxiii. 4.
5. *Cheers and Supports him when Weary.*—Ps. xxxvii. 23, 24.
6. *The Traveler must Trust and Follow his Guide.*—1 Peter ii. 21.

M. T. S.

THE SPIRITUAL HARVEST.

1. *Grain Ripe in Harvest.*—John iv. 35; Acts xvi. 9.
2. *The season for Reaping.*—Jer. v. 24; Jer. viii. 20.
3. *A Joyous Time.*—Isaiah ix. 3; Ps. cxxvi. 6.
4. *Laborers sent forth to God's Harvest.*—Acts xiii. 2, 3; Rom. x. 10.
5. *Harvest Laborers receive Wages.*—John iv. 36; Luke xviii. 29, 30.
6. *The Grain Abundant and Very Precious.*—Mark xvi. 15; Matt. xvi. 26.

M. T. S.

LIVING EPISTLES.

1. *A Letter is Written on Prepared Material.*—Ezekiel xxxvi. 25, 26; Ps. xlv. 1.
2. *Contains the Words of the Writer.*—Heb. viii. 10.
3. *Should be Legible.*—Acts iv. 13; 1 Peter iii. 1-4.
4. *Should be Free from Blots.*—James iii. 9, 10.
5. *A Letter is intended to be Read.*—1 Peter ii. 12.
6. *Is known by the Handwriting.*—Rom. viii. 9, 14.

M. T. S.

SAYING "YES" TO WHAT GOD SAYS.

Holiness and happiness are both wrapped up in this, the heart's assent and consent to what God asserts; the compliance of the will with His will; all of which is conveyed in the sincere utterance of ONE WORD—"YES."

LET US SEEK THUS TO CONVERSE WITH THE I AM—THE PRESENT LORD.

Son of Adam, thou art a *guilty* sinner.—YES. Rom. iii. 9, 19, 23.

Thou art *helpless* for thine own salvation.—YES. Rom. v. 6; John xv. 5.

Thou art *ignorant* and I must teach thee.—YES. Rom. x. 3; John vi. 45.

Thou hast been very *proud* and *rebellious*.—YES. Jer. xlii. 15-17; Dan. ix. 9. —
et I love thee.—YES. John iii. 16; Jer. xxxi. 3; Rom. v. 8.

Thou hast sent My Son, JESUS, to die for thee—to save thee.—Matt. i. 21; 1 Cor. xv. 3.
—YES. 1 John iv. 10.

Thou hast laid on Him the iniquity of you all.—YES. Isaiah liii. 6.

I have raised Him from the dead for thy justification.—YES. Rom. iv. 25.

I have given Him to be thy Eternal life—thy All-in-all.—YES. 1 John v. 11, 12;
Col. iii. 11.

Through Him thou canst do all things.—YES. Phil. iv. 13.

Thou art *now* My dear child.—YES. 1 John iii. 1, 2; Rom. viii. 15.

All My Promises are for thee.—YES. 2 Cor. i. 20.

My commands also thou wilt accept.—YES. John xiv. 15; 1 John v. 3.

Thou wilt give the full control of thy life to Me.—YES. Rom. vi. 13; James iv. 6.

Thou wilt trust Me for all—even *in the dark*.—YES. Ps. lxxii. 8; Is. i. 10.

I am able and willing to sanctify thee wholly.—YES. 1 Thess. v. 23, 24.

I am able to keep thee from falling.—YES. Jude i. 24; Ps. cxvi. 8.

Thou must forsake thine own righteousness, and submit to receive mine.—YES.
Rom. x. 3.

Thou must venture to be nothing, that Christ may live in you.—YES. Gal. ii. 20;
2 Cor. xii. 9, 11.

"I have called thee by thy name—thou art Mine."—YES. Isa. xliii. 1; Ps. cxix. 94.

And I am thine.—YES. Is. xli. 10; S. of Sol. ii. 16.

For ever and ever.—YES. Ps. xlviii. 14.

I charge thee to confess Me before men.—YES. Luke xii. 8; Rom. x. 9; Heb. xiii. 15, *mar*.

To love Me with all thy heart.—YES. Deut. xxx. 36.

To love thy brother also.—YES. 1 John iv. 21.

To be holy, and without blame before Me in love.—YES. Eph. i. 4.

To be filled with the Spirit.—YES. Eph. v. 18.

To be glad and rejoice in Me at all times.—YES. Phil. iv. 4; Ps. xxxiv. 1.

To instantly confess thy failures, and accept My restoring grace.—YES. 1 John i. 9;
Ps. xxxii. 5.

To put on the whole armour of God.—YES. Eph. vi. 11.

To be strong in the Lord and in the power of His might.—YES. Eph. vi. 10.

In the world thou shalt have tribulation.—YES. John xvi. 33.

Be of good cheer, I have overcome the world.—YES. John xvi. 33.

Surely, I come quickly,

AMEN, EVEN SO, COME, LORD JESUS

GOD'S CARE FOR "THE APPLE OF HIS EYE."

1. *The Eye Wonderfully Formed.*—Ps. xciv. 9.
2. *The Eyeball Wonderfully Protected, Socket, Eyeball, &c.,* Deut. xxxii. 10; Prov. vii. 2.
3. *Very Easily Injured.*—1 Cor. xv. 33; 1 John ii. 11.
4. *Affected by What we Look Upon.*—Ps. cxix. 33; Ps. xxv. 15.
5. *When Diseased, the Whole Body Suffers.*—Matt. vi. 22, 23; Eph. iv. 18.
6. *The Single or Healthy Eye Loves the Light.*—Habak. i. 13; John iii. 21.

M. T. S.

HOPE AN ANCHOR TO THE SOUL.

1. *Every Ship has Anchors.*—Acts xxvii. 29; Prov. x. 28.
2. *An Anchor needs Firm Ground.*—Jer. xvii. 7, 13.
3. *Fixed to the Vessel by a Strong Cable.*—Heb. iii. 6; Romans iv. 18-20, Ps. cxlvi. 5.
4. *The Sheet Anchor Needed in the Storm.*—Rom. viii. 24; 1 Tim. i. 19.
5. *Those Anchored on Christ can Never be Shipwrecked.*—2 Pet. i. 10, 11; Rom. v. 5.

M. T. S.

GOD OUR DELIVERER.

1. *Deliverance from Peril.*—Gen. viii. 1-12; Gen. xxxii. 1-3; Gen. xxxiii. 1-4; Genesis xix. 15-25; Ex. ii. 1-10; Dan. iii. 13-18; Dan. vi. 16, 17; Acts xxviii. 1-7.
2. *Deliverance from Enemies and Dungeons.*—1 Samuel xvii. 4, 10, 11, 22, 23; Genesis xxxi. 22-25; Exodus xiv. 19-31; Exodus xvii. 8-16; 2 Kings xviii. 23-30, 33-35; Judges vi. 11-16; Judges vii. 19-23; Gen. xli. 14-17, 39-44; Acts xvi. 1-11, 25.
3. *Deliverance from Hunger and Thirst.*—Ex. xvii. 2-6; Num. xi. 9; 2 Kings vii. 3-7.
4. *Deliverance from Sin.*—Numbers xxi. 4-9; Numbers iv. 14, 18; John iv. 14, 15; John xii. 32; Matt. i. 21; 2 Kings v. 14; Matt. ix. 1-8; 1 John i. 7-9.

W. F. C.

JESUS THE SAVIOUR—HIS LIFE.

Was the life of Jesus a necessary or conditional life?—NECESSARY. Phil. ii. 6; John i. 1-5.

WHAT WAS THE LIFE OF CHRIST?

1. *A Pure Life.*—John viii. 46; Heb. iv. 15.
2. *A Life of Trial.*—Heb. ii. 18; Matt. iv. 1.
3. *A Lowly and Humble Life.*—Phil. ii. 8; Matt. xi. 29.]
4. *A Philanthropic Life.*—Acts xx. 35; Matt. xi. 4, 5; Acts x. 38; Matt. xxvii. 42; John xiii. 15.
5. *A Life of Love.*—John xiii. 1; John xv. 9-12.
6. *A Life of Self-Denial.*—Phil. ii. 7, 8; Matt. xx. 28.
7. *A Life of Suffering and Sorrow.*—Isa. liii. 3-10; Matt. xxvi. 28; Luke xxii. 43, 44.
8. *A Life for the Salvation of the Lost.*—Rom. v. 9, 10; Matt. xviii. 11; John iii. 14.
9. *A Life of Glorious Anticipation.*—Heb. xii. 2.

—THE WATCHMAN.

FELLOWSHIP.

*The First Epistle of John.*1. *The Nature of Fellowship.*—1 John i-iii. 1, 2.

As effected by the incarnation and death of Christ, chap. i. 1-7.

As affording no ground for the denial of our sinfulness, chap. i. 8; ii. 5.

As the only efficient basis of brotherly love, chap. ii. 6-11.

Reason for addressing all Christians, the feeblest and youngest, on this subject, chap. ii. 12-14.

Non-fellowship with the world, chap. ii. 15-17.

Non-fellowship with Antichristian error, chap. ii. 18-29.

Relation of fellowship to sonship and future glory, chap. iii. 1, 2.

2. *The Fruit of Fellowship, Holiness.*—1 John iii. 3-24.

Its binding nature, chap. iii. 1-5.

Brotherly love one of the fruits of holiness, chap. iii. 10-18.

Other fruits, chap. iii. 19-24.

3. *The Law of Fellowship, Truth.*—1 John iv. 1-6.4. *The Life of Fellowship, Love.*—1 John iv. 7-21.5. *The Root of Fellowship, Faith.*—1 John v. 1-21.

Its efficacy, chap. v. 1-5.

The three witnesses to its all-sufficient foundation, chap. v. 6-12.

Faith in intercessory prayer, or prayer for one another, chap. v. 13-17.

Conclusion—Christians urged to maintain fellowship through Christ, chap. v. 18-21.

—THE WATCHMAN.

LAW AND GRACE.

JOHN i. 17.

Law.

Ex. ii. 12.

Ex. iii. 2-5.

Ex. iv. 1-3.

Ex. iv. 6.

Ex. vii. 19-21.

Ex. x. 22.

Grace.

John i. 4.

John i. 14.

John i. 43.

John iii. 16.

John ii. 1-10.

John ix. 5-38.

Law.

Ex. xi. 4-6.

Ex. xix. 16-21.

Ex. xx. 21, 25, 26.

Ex. xxxii. 28.

Deut. xxi. 18-21.

Grace.

John x. 10, 27-29.

John xiii. 1-10.

John xiv. 6.

Acts ii. 41.

Luke xv. 11-23.

The law can not justify, Acts xiii. 39; nor free us from sin and death, Rom. viii. 1-3; nor give righteousness, Gal. ii. 21; Gal. iii. 21; nor make perfect, Heb. vii. 19; Heb. x. 1, 2. What then was the purpose of the law? Rom. iii. 19; Rom. v. 20; Gal. iii. 19.

J. H. B.

THE SUNDAY-SCHOOL TEACHERS' WORK AND REWARD.

1. *Command.* Matt. xix. 14; Eccl. xi. 6; Deut. vi. 6, 7; Matt. xx. 4; John xxi. 15; Isa. xli. 10.

2. *What to teach.*—1 Cor. ii. 2; Titus iii. 9; Heb. viii. 25; Luke xxiv. 47; Matt. xxii. 37, 39; John xiv. 6.

3. *How to Teach.*—Isa. xxviii. 10; Philippians iv. 13; Eph. v. 16; Romans xii. 11; 1 Cor. xiv. 40; Eccl. ix. 10; Col. iii. 17, 23; Prov. xxv. 11.

4. *Promises.*—John xvi. 23; Psalm cxxvi. 5, 6; Ecclesiastes xi. 1; Matthew xxviii. 20; Josh. i. 9; Deut. xxxiii. 25; Gal. vi. 9; 2 Chron. xv. 7.

5. *Reward.*—Prov. xi. 30; James v. 19, 20; Dan. xii. 3; 1 Peter v. 4; Matt. xxv. 40; Col. iii. 24; Rev. ii. 10.

ANON.

THE BELIEVER'S CALLING.

1. *What is it?*—Phil. iii. 14; Isa. xxxv. 8-10; 2 Tim. i. 9; 1 Thessalonians iv. 7; 1 Peter i. 15, 16; Heb. ii. 1; 1 Cor. i. 2; 1 Cor. i. 9; Gal. v. 13; Col. iii. 15.
2. *For Whom?*—1 Cor. i. 25-29; Luke v. 32.
3. *Who calls?*—Isa. xlii. 6; Prov. i. 24.
4. *Exhortation.*—2 Pet. i. 10.

G. A. H.

ABIDING WITH CHRIST.

1. *The Duty.*—John xv. 4.
2. *The Blessedness.*—Ps. lxxv. 4; John xv. 23.
3. *The Result.*—1 John iii. 6; John xv. 5.

W. F. C.

CONDITIONS OF PREVAILING PRAYER.

1. *Conditions in the Character of the Supplicant.*—John ix. 31; 1 Kings xviii. 29; James v. 16; 1 John iii. 22; Ps. lxvi. 18; Matt. v. 23; John xv. 7.
2. *Conditions in regard to Faith.*—James i. 5, 6, 7.
3. *Conditions in regard to Requests.*—Rom. viii. 26; Phil. iv. 6; 1 Sam xii. 18; 1 Kings xvii. 22; Matt. xxi. 20; Deut. xxvi. 7, 8.

W. F. C.

INVITATIONS.

THE "COMES" OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

1. *Judgment.*—Gen. vii. 1.
2. *Salvation.*—Isa. i. 18.
3. *The Holy Spirit.*—Ezek. xxxvii. 9.
4. *Worship.*—Ps. xcv. 6.
5. *Revival.*—Song of Sol. iv. 6.
6. *Care of Israel's faithful remnant in the last days,* Isa. xxvi. 20.
7. *Second appearing of Christ.*—Jer. l. 5.

THE "COMES" OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

1. *God's Invitation.*—Luke xiv. 7.
2. *The Soul's Struggle.*—Mark x. 21.
3. *Grace to the Chief of Sinners.*—Luke xix. 5.
4. *Rest.*—Matt. xi. 28.
5. *Separation from the World.*—2 Cor. vi. 17.
6. *Strength for Service.*—John xxi. 12.
7. *Second Coming of Christ.*—Rev. xxii. 20.

J. H. B.

WHAT A PRAYER MEETING SHOULD BE.

1. *Regular and Punctual Attendance*.—Heb. x. 25.
2. *Bring Others*.—Num. x. 29.
3. *Come Praying*.—John xii. 21; John xv. 5.
4. *Continue in Prayer*.—Acts i. 4.
5. *Avoid Criticism*.—Ps. cxxxiii. 1; Rom. xii. 10; John xvii. 23.
6. *Participate Promptly and Heartily in Exercises*.—Col. iii. 16; 2 Cor. i. 11; Heb. iv. 16.
7. *Let all Exercises be Brief*.—Eccles. v. 2.
8. *Keep in mind that we Speak and Sing before God*.—2 Cor. xii. 19.
9. *Christian Testimony*.—Ps. xl. 10; Ps. li. 15; Ps. lxxiii. 3-5; Ps. cxix. 171, 172; Isa. xliii. 10; Mal. iii. 16, 17; Heb. iii. 13; James v. 16; Matt. x. 32, 33; John xii. 42; 1 Cor. i. 5; 2 Cor. viii. 7; Rom. x. 9, 10.

W. F. C.

HOW TO STUDY THE BIBLE.

1. *Object in study—find Christ*.—John v. 39; Luke xxiv. 27, 44; Acts xxviii. 23; 2 Timothy iii. 16; John vi. 63; Ps. cxxxviii. 2; John i. 1, 14; John iii. 11-13, 34.
2. *Life by the Word*.—James i. 18-21; 1 Peter i. 23; Deuteronomy viii. 3; John v. 39; John vi. 63; Ps. cxix. 130.
3. *Growth*.—Job xxiii. 12; Jer. xv. 16; John vi. 35; Matt. v. 6; 2 Thess. ii. 13; Eph. v. 26.
4. *Power*.—Isa. xl. 8; Ps. cxix. 89; John xv. 7; Eph. vi. 17; Heb. iv. 12; Rom. x. 17.
5. *Searching in Study*.—John v. 39; 2 Tim. ii. 15.
6. *Dependence on the Holy Spirit*.—John xv. 13; John xvi. 26; Jude 20; Jas. i. 5; 1 Cor. ii. 9, 10, 12, 13.
7. *With whole Mind and Heart*.—1 Chron. xxviii. 9; 2 Chron. xv. 2; Isa. xxvi. 3.
8. *Seek Light from any who are Taught by the Spirit*.—2 Peter i. 20, 21; 1 Tim. iv. 13-16.
9. *After such Study have Clear, Positive Views*.—2 Tim. i. 8-13; Ps. ii. 12, 13.

J. H. B.

VERY SHORT AND VERY LONG.

Life is very Short.—1 Chron. xxiv. 15; Job vii. 6; Psalm ciii. 15; Isaiah lxiv. 6; Psalm xxxiv. 5; James iv. 14; Ps. xc. 5.

Time is very Short.—1 Cor. vii. 29; 1 John ii. 17.

The Sinner's Joy is Short.—Job. xx. 5; 1 Cor. vii. 31.

The Saint's Sorrow is Short.—2 Cor. iv. 17.

God is Everlasting.—Ps. xc. 2; 1 Tim. i. 17.

God's Love is Everlasting.—Ps. ciii. 17.

The Life to Come is Everlasting.—John iii. 16.

The Saint's Joy is Everlasting.—Psalm xvi. 11; Isa. xxxv. 10.

The Sinner's Sorrow is Everlasting.—Isa. xxxiii. 14; Rev. xx. 10; Jude 13.

T. B.

LOVE TO THE BRETHREN.

1. *The Command*.—John xiii. 34.
2. *Its Characteristics*.—1 Cor. xiii. 4-8; Rom. xii. 9, 10; 2 Pbil. ii. 2.
3. *Its Measure*.—1 John iv. 10, 11, with John xiii. 34.
4. *Test of Discipleship*.—1 John iii. 14; John xii. 35.

ANON.

HOLY SCRIPTURE.

- Its Inspiration*.—2 Timothy iii. 16, 17; 2 Peter i. 20, 21; Romans xv. 4; 1 Cor. x. 11; Eph. vi. 17; 1 Thes. ii. 13.
- Its Sufficiency*.—Luke xvi. 31; Deut. iv. 2; Prov. xxx. 5, 6; Rev. xxii. 17-19.
- Its Power*.—John xv. 3; John xvii. 17; Eph. v. 26; Jer. xxiii. 29; Heb. iv. 12; Ps. xix. 7-11.
- Its Use, and our Duty towards It*.—Nehem. viii. 8, and ix. 2, 3; 2 Chron. xvii. 9; 1 Peter iv. 11; Acts xviii. 28, and xvii. 11, 12; 2 Cor. ii. 17; Deuteronomy vi. 6, 7, and xxix. 29; Joshua i. 8; Psalms i. 2; 1 Peter ii. 1, 2; Col. iii. 16; Psalms cxix. 1, 2, 9, 11, &c.
- Our Need of Divine Light*.—Psalms cxix. 18; Luke xxiv. 45; John vi. 63; 2 Cor. iii. 5, 6.
- Ignorance of Scripture*.—Matt. xxii. 29; John xx. 9; John v. 38; Isaiah viii. 20.

W. H. S.

THE HOLY SPIRIT.

1. *Co-equal with Father and Son*.—Gen. i. 2; Ps. xxxiii. 6; Job. xxvi. 13.
2. *Author of the Word*.—1 Peter xx. 21; 2 Tim. iii. 16; 1 Thess. ii. 13.
3. *Author of the Atonement*.—Heb. ix. 14.
4. *Author of the Resurrection*.—1 Peter iii. 18.
5. *Spiritual Knowledge*.—John xvi. 8; John i. 32, 33; Rom. viii. 15, 16; John iii. 5, 6; Eph. v. 26; John xv. 3; Luke iv. 1, 2; Heb. ii. 17, 18; Rom. viii. 26, 27; 1 John v. 14; Acts xiii. 3-5; Acts xvi. 6, 7; Eph. i. 13, 14.

L. W. M.

OUR REFUGE.

1. *All have Sinned*.—Rom. iii. 23; 1 John i. 8.
2. *The Soul that Sinneth it shall Die*.—Gen. ix. 6; Ezek. xviii. 20.
3. *Refuge Provided*.—Ps. xli. 1; Ps. xxxvi. 7.
4. *The open Gates of Righteousness*.—John x. 7; Rev. iii. 8.
5. *The only Way*.—John xiv. 6; Acts iv. 12.
6. *The Way Plain*.—Isa. xxx. 21; John xii. 35.
7. *Refuge Near*.—Psalms xli. 1; Eph. ii. 13.
8. *For All*.—Rev. xxii. 17.
9. *Safety*.—Act xvi. 31.
10. *No Safety to those who do not Come*.—Mark xvi. 16.

W. F. C.

PRAYER

1. *Model*.—Matt. vi. 9-13.

2. *Commanded*.—Isa. lv. 6; Matt. vii. 7; Phil. iv. 6.

3. *Offered through Christ*.—Eph. ii. 18; Heb. x. 19.

In faith, Heb. x. 22.

With confidence in God, John v. 14.

Watchfulness, Luke xxi. 36.

Christ present, Matt. xviii. 20.

Paul and Silas, Acts xvi. 25.

Without ceasing, 1 Thess. v. 17.

In full assurance of faith, Heb. xi. 6.

With boldness, Heb. iv. 16.

With obedience, John ix. 31.

Shortness of time a motive, 1 Peter iv. 7.

God's willingness to give, Matt. vii. 11.

W. H. G.

THE BIBLE VIEW OF PRAYER.

1. *What is Prayer?*—Ex. xxxii. 9, 11; Matt. xiv. 12; 1 Sam. i. 13; Heb. x. 22.

2. *How does God answer?*—

Surely, Jer. xxxiii. 3; Matt. vii. 8.

Sometimes speedily, Ex. xxxiii. 12-14; Isa. lxv. 24; Dan. ix. 19-23; Dan. x. 7, 12, 18, 19;

Acts. iv. 29, 31.

Sometimes after Delay, John xi. 3, 44.

Another and better answer—Luke xv. 21-23; 2 Cor. xii. 7-9; Luke xxii. 41-47.

W. F. C.

SCRIPTURE OF THE APOSTLES' CREED.

God the Creator.—Jer. xxxii. 17.

Jesus the Son of God.—1 John iv. 9.

His Human Birth.—Rom. i. 3.

His Sufferings under Pilate.—John xix. 1.

His Crucifixion.—Luke xxiii. 33.

His Death.—John xix. 30.

His Burial.—Matt. xxvii. 59, 60.

His Resurrection.—Matt. xxviii. 5, 6.

His Ascension.—Mark xvi. 19.

W. F. C.

JEROBOAM.

1. *The Promise of his Youth*.—1 Kings xi. 26, 28, 31.

2. *The Policy of his Manhood*.—1 Kings xii. 1-3.

Not armed against trouble, 1 Kings xiii. 5.

No real faith, 1 Kings xiv. 2.

3. *His Warnings by Providence*.—

The Divine Promise confidential, 1 Kings xi. 8.

Abijah's Victory, 2 Chron. xii. 2, 15, 16.

4. *His Lamentable Fall*.—2 Chron. xiii. 20.

T. B. S.

THE FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT.

Galatians v. 22.

1. *Love*.—1 Cor. xiii. 1, 13; John xiv. 21.
2. *Joy*.—John xiv. 1; John xv. 11.
3. *Peace*.—John xiv. 27.
4. *Longsuffering*.—Isa. liii. 7; 1 Peter ii. 23.
5. *Gentleness*.—Matt. xviii. 2, 3; Eph. iv. 32.
6. *Goodness*.—Deut. vi. 12.
7. *Faith*.—Heb. ii. 6; John iii. 36.
8. *Meekness*.—Matt. ii. 29.
9. *Temperance*.—Prov. xxiii. 29, 30, 31; 2 Peter i. 5-9.

W. F. C.

THE INFLUENCE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT ON THE FACULTIES OF MAN.

Key Text:—2 Tim. i. .

1. *On the Intellect*.—

Perception, John iii. 3; Matt. v. 8; Rev. iii. 6; Ex. xxxii. 17, 18; Dan. x. 7; John xii. 27-29;
 1 Cor. ii. 9-12.
 Memory, John xiv. 26.
 Imagination, Ps. xix. 14; Acts iv. 23.
 Generalization, Acts x. 28.
 Reasoning, Isa. xi. 2.
 Intuitive Ideas.—(a) Time, Psalm xc. 2; (b) Space, 2 Chron. vi. 18; (c) Cause, Gen. i. 1;
 (d) Beautiful, Ps. xc. 7; (e) Right and Wrong, John xvi. 13.

2. *Sensibilities*.—

Joy and Sorrow, Acts ii. 46, 47.
 Love and Hate, Gal. v. 22, 23.
 Enthusiasm, Rom. xii. 11.

5. *The Will*.—Acts i. 8.

W. F. C.

THE STUDY OF THE WORD.

1. *The Spirit—that of a Child*.—The written word is like the Word made flesh, divine and human, and it must be studied with the light of the Divine Spirit in the human. God alone can show God. Luke xii. 22, 28; 1 Cor. ix. 10; Psalm cxix. 18; Amos iv. 13; John i. 1-3; John i. 14; John i. 18; John iii. 16-18.
2. *The Method of Study is the Inductive*.—Eccl. iii. 11; Ps. xl. 5; Ps. xix. 1-6; 1 Corinthians x. 11; Rom. v. 12-19; Eph. v. 32; Gal. iv. 21-31; 1 Peter iii. 21; Gen. i. 3; 2 Cor. iv. 6.
3. *The Instruments, Means, Helps*.—A Reference Bible; a Text Book; a Bible Dictionary; a Concordance; a Translation; An Englishman's Greek Concordance; a Commentary.
4. *The Results of Study*.—Life, love, worship, likeness, John xvii. 3; John i. 1-4; 1 John iv. 7, 8; Rom. xi. 32, 36; Rom. xii. 1, 2; John iv. 20-24; 2 Cor. iii. 18.

W. J. E.

THE CHRISTIAN'S INHERITANCE.

1. *Its Character*.—Ps. xvi. 5; 1 Cor. i. 30; Isaiah liv. 17; 2 Peter iii. 13; 1 Peter i. 4; 2 Cor. v. 1; John xiv. 2.
2. *Selected Heirs*.—Jas. ii. 5; 1 Sam. ii. 8; Matt. xviii. 4; Matt. v. 8-10; Matt. xix. 29; Titus iii. 7; Acts xxvi. 18; Rev. xxii. 14; Rev. xxi. 7; Rev. xxi. 27.
3. *When Received*.—Eph. i. 3; 2 Peter i. 3; 1 Peter v. 4; John xiv. 3; Matt. xxv. 34.
4. *How Inherited*.—Luke xii. 32; Rom. viii. 32; 1 Peter i. 3, 4; Rev. v. 9; Jer. iii. 19; John i. 12; Gal. iv. 4-7; Ezek. xxxvi. 22; Isa. xlviii. 11.
5. *Fully Satisfying*.—Matt. v. 6; Ps. cvii. 9; Ps. xvii. 15; Ps. lxxv. 4; Ps. xxxli. 8, 9.
6. *The Title Deed*.—Luke xxii. 20; Heb. ix. 15; Eph. i. 13, 14; Romans viii. 16, 17; Hebrews iv. 1; Heb. xii. 28; Col. i. 9-12; Acts xx. 32; 2 Pet. iii. 14.

G. H. B.

CONTRASTS BETWEEN CHRISTIANS AND THE WORLD.

Servants of Sin, Rom. vi. 16, 23.
 Entangled, Gal. v. 1.
 Sinners, Rom. iii. 23.
 Children of the Devil, John viii. 44.
 Prodigal away from home, Luke xv. 13, 14.
 Sold under Sin, Rom. vii. 14.
 Led Captive by the Devil, 2 Tim. ii. 26.
 Wicked flee, Prov. xxviii. 1.
 Shall perish, Luke xiii. 3.
 Jesus "knows not," Matt. xxv. 12.
 Depart—left hand, Matt. xxv. 41, 46.

Servants of God, 1 Peter ii. 15, 16.
 Free, Rom. vi. 22.
 Saints, 1 Cor. i. 2.
 Children of God, Gal. iv. 3-7.
 Child at home, Luke xv. 20-24.
 Bought with a price, 1 Cor. vi. 20.
 Led by the Spirit, Rom. viii. 14.
 Righteous bold, Prov. xxviii. 1.
 Shall never perish, John x. 25.
 Jesus knows His sheep, John x. 27.
 Come—right hand, Matt. xxv. 31, 34.

G. A. H.

FOLLOWING THE LORD.

How to Follow.—John xii. 26; Matt. iv. 19; Matt. xvi. 24; 1 Cor. xi. 1.
When to Follow.—Luke xxii. 54; Num. xiv. 24.
Result of Following.—John viii. 12.

S. A. T.

PRECIOUS THINGS.

Precious Blood.—1 Peter i. 18, 19; Rev. i. 5; Eph. i. 7; 1 John i. 7.
Precious Stones.—Isa. xxviii. 16; 1 Peter ii. 4; 1 Peter ii. 6.
Precious Faith.—2 Peter i. 1; 1 John v. 4; Heb. xi. 1; 2 Tim. iv. 7, 8.
Precious Promises.—2 Peter i. 4; 2 Cor. i. 20; Heb. vi. 12; Acts ii. 39.
Precious Death.—Ps. cxvi. 15; Num. xxiii. 10; Ps. xxxvii. 37.

W. J.

“AS” AND “SO” OF THE BIBLE.

1. *Of God's Sovereignty*.—Isa. lv. 9.
2. *Of God's Mercy*.—Ezek. xxxiv. 12; Jer. iii. 20 with Eph. v. 25; Psa. ciii. 13; Isa. lxvi. 13; Isa. liv. 9; Psa. ciii. 11, 12.
3. *Of Imparting*.—Matt. x. 8; 1 Peter iv. 10.
4. *Of the Uncertainty of Life*.—Psa. ciii. 15; John ix. 4.
5. *Of Example*.—Jno. xiv. 21; Isa. liii. 7; Col. iii. 13; John xv. 9; John xv. 12.
6. *Of Holiness*.—1 Peter i. 5; Col. ii. 6; 1 Thess. iv. 1; Isa. lv. 16, 11.

ANON.

HEAVEN.

1. *Our Father's House*.—John xiv. 2; Isaiah lxiii. 15; 1 Kings viii. 30; Matt. xxiii. 9; Matt. vi. 9; Matt. vii. 11.
2. *The Home of Jesus*.—John iii. 13; John vi. 38; John xx. 17; Acts iii. 21; Hebrews ix. 24; 1 Thess. i. 10.
3. *The Future Abode of Believers*.—John xiv. 2, 3; 2 Cor. v. 1; Heb. xi. 10.
4. *The Blessedness of Heaven*.—Psalm xvii. 15; 1 John iii. 2; Revelation xxi. 27; Rev. vii. 15-17; John xii. 26; Phil. i. 23; Matt. v. 12.
5. *Names written in Heaven*.—Luke x. 20; Heb. xii. 23; Matt. vi. 19, 20. Luke xii. 33.

G. A.

SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES.

John v. 39; John ii. 12, 13.

Seriously.—Acts xvii. 11; 2 Tim. ii. 15.

Earnestly.—Josh. i. 8; Ps. cxix. 12.

Anxiously.—John xx. 31; Ps. cxix. 9.

Regularly.—Acts xvii. 11; Ps. i. 2.

Carefully.—Luke xxiv. 27; 2 Tim. iii. 16, 17.

Humbly.—Luke xxiv. 45; James i. 22.

ANON.

COME TO JESUS.

For Pardon.—Eph. i. 5-7.

For Comfort.—Isa. lxi. 2-3.

For Health.—Matt. viii. 16, 17.

For Strength.—Phil. iv. 13.

For Holiness.—John xv. 4, 5.

For Peace.—John xiv. 27.

For Joy.—John xv. 10, 11.

For Rest.—Matt. xi. 28.

For Happiness.—Prov. xiii. 17, 18.

For Eternal Life.—John vi. 47.
ANON.

SEVEN THINGS THE UNSAVED HAVE.

1. *No God*.—Eph. ii. 12.
2. *No Christ*.—Rom. viii. 9.
3. *No Life*.—1 John v. 12.
4. *No Peace*.—Rom. iii. 17.
5. *No Hope*.—Eph. ii. 12.
6. *No Excuse*.—Rom. i. 20.
7. *No Escape*.—Heb. ii. 3.

ANON.

AMUSEMENTS.

1. *What is Allowable?*—2 Cor. vi. 14; 2 Cor. vii. 1.
2. *What is Becoming?*—Phil. i. 27; Gal. vi. 14; 1 John iv. 14; 1 John v. 4.

W. S. R.

POLITICAL INSTITUTIONS OF THE JEWS.

1. *Popular Suffrage*.—Ex. xix. 5, 7, 8; Num. xi. 16; Deut. i. 13, 14.
2. *Two Representative Bodies*.—Numbers xvi. 1-5, 10; Num. xxvii. 18-23; 1 Chronicles xii. 1-8; 1 Kings viii. 1-5; Num. xi. 16, 17; Josh. ix. 18-21.
3. *A Judiciary*.—Ex. xviii. 21, 22, 24.
4. *Constitutional Executive*.—Deut. xvii. 14, 20; 1 Kings xxi. 1-16.
5. *A Human Penal Code*.—Deut. xvii. 2-5; Deut. xviii. 9-11, 20; Deut. xiii. 1-5; Num. xv. 32-36; Deut. xxi. 18-21; Deut. xix. 11-13; Deut. xxii. 13-27; xxiv. 17.
6. *Provisions for Protection*.—Exodus xx. 13; Deut. xxii. 8; Deut. xxiv. 7, 14; Exodus xxii. 22; Lev. xix. 19.
7. *Popular Education*.—Deuteronomy vi. 7; Deut. xxxi. 9-13; Deut. xxxiii. 10; Neh. viii. 5-8; 2 Chron. xvii. 8, 9.
8. *Dependent Priesthood*.—Num. xviii. 20, 21; Deut. xviii. 1, 2; Deut. xiv. 26, 27.
9. *Religion Foundation of State*.—Ex. xx. 1, 2; Deut. xxxi. 24-26.
10. *Union of States*.—Num. i. 1-54; Josh. xiii; Josh. xiv. 1-5.

L. A.

CHRISTIAN WORKERS.

- The Commission*.—Rev. xxii. 17.
The Conditions.—John xxi. 15-17.
The Motives.—2 Cor. v. 14; Heb. iii. 17.
The Talents.—Matt. xxv. 28-30.
The Preparation.—2 Tim. ii. 15.
The Power.—2 Cor. iii. 5; Phil. iv. 13.
The Spirit.—Ps. cxxvi. 5, 6.

— W. R.

JUSTIFICATION.

1. *Before God—by Blood.*—Heb. ix. 22; Lev. xvii. 11; Ex. xii. 13; Heb. ix. 7, 9; Heb. ix. 11, 12; Rom. v. 9; Acts xx. 28; 1 Peter i. 19; Col. i. 20; Isa. liii. 11; Isa. liv. 17; Jer. xxiii. 6.
2. *Realized by Faith.*—Eph. ii. 8; Rom. iii. 26; Acts xiii. 39; Rom. v. 1.
3. *Manifest by Works.*—Eph. ii. 10; Phil. ii. 13; James ii. 18, 24, 26; Matt. v. 16; 1 Peter ii. 9.

W. H. S.

GOD'S WORDS.

- Man Lost.*—Rom. iii. 12; Rom. iii. 22, 23; Eccles. vii. 20; Isa. liii. 6.
Redemption Provided.—Isa. xliii. 1; 1 Cor. vi. 20; 1 Peter i. 18, 19; Isa. xlv. 22.
Substitute Offered.—1 Peter ii. 24; Isa. l. 8; Isa. liii. 11; Rom. v. 1.
Sins Forgiven.—Eph. iv. 32; Matt. vi. 14; Isa. i. 18; Isa. xliii. 25.

ANON.

HEAVEN.

- Heaven is our Father's House.*—John xiv. 2; Isaiah lxiii. 15; 1 Kings viii. 30, f. c.; Matthew xxiii. 9; Matt. vi. 9; Matt. vii. 11.
- The Home of Jesus.*
Whence He Came.—John iii. 13; John vi. 38.
Whither He has Returned.—John xx. 17; Acts. iii. 21; Heb. ix. 24.
Whence He shall come again.—1 Thess. i. 10; 1 Thess. iv. 16.
The place from which the Spirit proceeds.—John i. 32; Acts ii. 2; 1 Peter i. 12.
The source of all Earthly Good.—John iii. 27; James i. 17.
The future abode of all Believers.—John xiv. 2, 3; 2 Cor. v. 1; Heb. xi. 10.
- The Blessedness of Heaven—*
 Consists in freedom from Sin. Ps. xvii. 15; 1 John iii. 2; Rev. xxi. 27.
 In Freedom from pain and sorrow. Rev. vii. 15-17; Rev. xxi. 4.
 In being with Jesus. John xii. 26; Phil. i. 23; 1 Thess. iv. 17.
 In seeing His glory. John xvii. 24; Rev. xxii. 4.
 In receiving His reward. Matt. v. 12.
- This Reward is Represented—*
 As an inheritance. Acts. xxvi. 18; Col. i. 12; 1 Peter i. 4; Rev. xxi. 7.
 As a prize. Phil. iii. 14.
 As a rest. Heb. iv. 9; Rev. xiv. 13.
 As a kingdom. Matt. xxv. 34; Luke xxii. 29, 30.
 As a crown. 1 Cor. ix. 25; James i. 12; Rev. ii. 10, last clause; 2 Tim. iv. 8; 1 Peter v. 4.
 As fullness of knowledge. 1 Cor. xiii. 12.
 As fullness of life. Matt. xxv. 46.
 As fullness of joy. Ps. xvi. 11.

Christians should rejoice because their Names are now written in Heaven.—Luke x. 20; Hebrews xii. 23.

Strive to lay up Treasures there.—Matt. vi. 19, 20; Luke xii. 33.

D. L. M.

SEVEN "COMES."

1. *Come into the Ark.*—Gen. vii. 1.
2. *Come, Let us Reason Together.*—Isa. i. 18.
3. *Come, My people, enter into thy Chambers.*—Isa. xxvi. 20.
4. *Come Ye to the Waters.*—Isa. lv. 1.
5. *Come Out and be Ye Separate.*—2 Cor. vi. 17.
6. *Come Out of Her, My People.*—Rev. xviii. 4.
7. *Come up Hither.*—Rev. iv. 1.

ANON.

SEVEN THINGS ABOUT PEACE.

1. *It is Made.*—Col. i. 20.
2. *It is Preached.*—Acts x. 36;
3. *It is Given.*—John xiv. 27.
4. *It is Possessed.*—Rom. v. 1.
5. *It should fill the Heart.*—Rom. xv. 13.
6. *It Should keep the Heart.*—Phil. iv. 6, 7.
7. *It should Rule the Heart.*—Col. iii. 15.

ANON.

SEVEN INDISPENSABLE THINGS.

1. *Without SHEDDING OF BLOOD is no Remission.*—Heb. ix. 22.
2. *Without FAITH it is Impossible to Please God.*—Heb. xi. 6.
3. *Without HOLINESS no Man shall See the Lord.*—Heb. xii. 14.
4. *Without WORKS Faith is Dead.*—Jas. ii. 26.
5. *Without LOVE I am Nothing.*—1 Cor. xiii. 1, 3.
6. *Without CHASTISEMENT Ye are not Sons.*—Heb. xii. 8.
7. *Without ME [Jesus] Ye can do Nothing.*—John xv. 5.

ANON.

"COMES" OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST.

- Come and See.*—John i. 39.
Come unto Me.—Matt. xi. 28.
Come Down.—Luke xix. 5.
Come Apart and Rest.—Mark vi. 31.
Come Forth.—John xi. 43.
Come and Dine.—John xxi. 12.
Come, ye Blessed.—Matt. xxv. 34.
I will Come Again.—John xiv. 3.

ANON.

THE BIBLE AND ITS TEACHERS.

An Ancient Bible School and its Teachers.—Neh. viii. 1-9; Neh. ix. 3.

The Divine Commission to the Bible Teacher.—Matt. xxviii. 19, 20; Jer. i. 9; 2 Cor. vi. 1; 3 John i. 8.

Necessary Qualities of the Bible Teacher.—

Conversion, John xxi. 15; 1 Sam. xvi. 7; John iii. 5, 10; 1 Sam. iii. 6; Acts iii. 6.

Prayerfulness, 1 Cor. i. 11; Rom. xv. 30; Ex. xxviii. 12, 29; 2 Cor. iii. 5; John xiv. 6.

Consistent Example, Acts i. 1; Ezra vii. 10.

Faithfulness and Ability to Teach, 2 Tim. ii. 2.

Knowledge, 2 Peter i. 5.

Power of Clear Expression, 1 Cor. xiv. 19.

Habits of Study, 2 Tim. ii. 15.

Tenderness, Ps. cxxvi. 5, 6; 2 Cor. ii. 4.

Summing it All Up.—1 Tim. iv. 11-16.

W. F. C.

THE SABBATH.

God's Holy Day as required of the Jews.—Isa. lviii. 13.

The Lord's Day as Observed by John.—Rev. i. 10.

First Day of the Week as Observed by the Disciples.—John xx. 26; Acts xx. 7.

No Work to be Done.—Ex. xx. 10; Lev. xxiii. 3.

No Worldly Pleasure-seeking.—Isa. lviii. 13.

No Traffic.—Neh. x. 31; Neh. xiii. 15-17.

Divine Worship required.—Ezek. xlvi. 3; Acts xvi. 13;

Scriptures to be Read.—Acts xiii. 27; Acts xv. 21.

ANON.

THE BIBLE AND CHILDHOOD.

1. *Man's Anxious Question about every Child.*—Luke i. 61.

2. *God's Interest in Childhood.*—Gen. xxi. 17; Ps. cxlvii. 13; Prov. viii. 17.

3. *God's care for His Little Ones.*—Deut. vii. 4; Ps. ciii. 13; Isa. xl. 11; Mal. iii. 7; Matt. vii. 11.

4. *God saving Men by Homefuls.*—Gen. vii. 1; Gen. xix. 16; Josh. xxiv. 15; Acts xvi. 31-33.

5. *Parents as God-appointed Teachers.*—Deut. xi. 4-7; Ps. lxxviii. 5-7.

6. *Children to be early Saved.*—Matt. xix. 41; 2 Chron. xxxiv. 3; 1 Sam. iii. 1, 19.

W. F. C.

CONDEMNATION—REDEMPTION—INVITATION.

1. *Condemnation.*—Romans v. 12; 1 John i. 8; Ezekiel xviii. 20; Galatians iii. 22; Luke xiii. 2, 3; 2 Cor. v. 10; Rom. xiv. 12; 1 Peter iv. 18; Rom. vi. 23; Heb. x. 31, 26, 27; John iii. 18.

2. *Redemption.*—Zech. xiii. 1; Rom. v. 19; 1 Tim. i. 15; John iii. 16; Isa. liii. 5, 6; 1 John i. 7; John i. 29; Acts iv. 12; Rev. v. 12, 13.

3. *Invitation.*—Isaiah lv. 1, 6, 7; Isa. i. 18; Isa. xlv. 22; Matthew xi. 28; John v. 37; 1 John i. 9; Heb. vii. 25; Rev. xxii. 17.

H. B. C.

THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD.

"That was the true light that lighteth every man that cometh into the world." (John i. 9.) "I am the light of the world." (John ix. 5.)

IN WHAT RESPECT IS LIGHT A TRUE SYMBOL OF CHRIST ?

1. *It was the beginning of things.* "And God said: *Light! be!* and light was." (Gen. i. 3.) Before, all was chaos; no roads, no sun, no stars; all "without form and void." "In the beginning was the Word." (John i. 1.) "He is before all things." (Col. i. 17.) "I am the beginning and the end." (Rev. xxi. 6.)
2. *Light illuminates.*—It dispels darkness, and brings into view things which could not before be seen. So Christ is the Sun of Righteousness, ushering in the day of grace, bringing "to light the hidden things of darkness," (1 Cor. iv. 5.) "as the light of the morning when the sun riseth." (2 Sam. xxiii. 4.)
3. *Light vivifies,* giving health and vigor to everything in nature having life. A plant grown in darkness may live, but is unhealthy and will bear no fruit. (John xv. 5.) So the "Sun of Righteousness" brings "healing in His wings." (Mal. iv. 2.) "As many as touched were made perfectly whole." (Matt. xiv. 36.)
4. *Light disinfects.*—Dark, miasmatic swamps, when opened to the light of the sun, are changed in their nature and become healthy, fit for the abode of man. So when Christ is let into that human heart which by long neglect seems to yield only a noisome pestilential atmosphere, and to be fitted only for the abode of reptiles and ravenous beasts, He will purify and sweeten it, and cause it to bring forth fruits of righteousness. (2 Peter i. 19; Heb. ix. 14.)
5. *The reflection of light* gives visibility to objects, and those objects are brightest which reflect the most light. So those who reflect Christ most in their own lives, are most like Christ. (Matt. v. 16.)
6. *Light beautifies.*—Did you ever see a spectrum? If you allow a ray of light to pass through a prism it will be divided into bright bands of color. Many spectrums make a rainbow. These seven colors, in their different combinations, furnish all the infinite shades of the flowers, the gorgeous plumage of the birds, and the endless tints of the landscape. So is Christ the source of all beauty and loveliness in spiritual life. (Isa. iv. 3.)
7. But below the spectrum, there is a ray called the calorific ray. You cannot see it, but you feel it when you place yourself in the sunlight. *It warms you.* So in Christ there is an influence which, through men may not see it, when it falls upon our hearts, warms them, and cheers them. "Did not our hearts burn within us?" (Luke xxiv. 32.)
8. Again there is another ray called the actinic ray. It is above the spectrum, and can neither be seen nor felt, but it is that which draws with unerring pencil the faithful photographic portrait, upon a plate so prepared as to be sensitive to its effects. So Christ, shining upon a heart prepared by grace and faith to receive His impress, imprints thereupon His likeness, and it is "changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord." (2 Cor. iii. 18; Rom. viii. 29.)
9. If we let light pass through an instrument called a "spectroscope," it will tell many things about the place from which it came. It is thus we are able to know much about the constitution of the stars of heaven which we could learn in no other way. So "He that came down from heaven" is the only revealer of heavenly things. (John iii. 11-13.)
10. *There is power in light.*—Mr. Crookes, an English savant, has recently shown that light, so far from being imponderable, as has been taught, has a distinct momentum or force. He proves this by an apparatus consisting of a strong glass globe having mounted within it a delicate pair of arms, forming, as it were, four spokes of a wheel, on the ends of which are hung bits of pith having one side blackened, so that in one revolution all the black sides appear at the left, and all the white sides of the pith show on the right side. When the air is thoroughly exhausted from this globe, and a light is brought near so as to shine upon the bits of pith, they at once begin to revolve, and the nearer the light is brought the faster they revolve, in the ratio of the well known law of light, inversely as the square of the distance. Now mark three facts: 1. The light acts strongest on the white face of the pith, and so sets it revolving. 2. It acts in proportion to its nearness. 3. A very little air let in will entirely

prevent the action. Now Christ is indeed a power in the world. He *moves* the hearts of men, and the purer the heart the more it feels the moving power of Christ. (Psalm xxiv. 4.) The nearer the heart is to Christ the more vigorously it moves under His influence. (James iv. 8; Heb. x. 22.) But when this world is in the heart, the gentle influence of Christ is not felt. All selfishness must be taken away if we would feel Christ "working in us to will and to do of His good pleasure." (Phil. ii. 13.) May "the power that worketh in us" work in us mightily. (Eph. iii. 20; Col. i. 29.)

11. Is it not possible that it is through the light which He first called into being that He set the worlds in motion, and keeps them revolving each in its proper orbit? If so, how beautiful a type is it of Him "by whom also He made the worlds," (Heb. i. 2,) "and without Him was not anything made that was made." (John i. 3; Eph. iii. 9.)

Therefore "let us walk in the light of the Lord" (Isa. ii. 5) "as children of light;" (Eph. v. 8;) "for God, who commandeth the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ." (2 Cor. iv. 6.)

G. H. B.

PRECIOUS BLOOD.

THE BELIEVER'S ALPHABET.

Atones for the Soul.—Lev. xvii. 11.
Brings us into the Covenant of Grace.—Matt. xxvi. 28.
Cleanses us from all Sin.—1 John i. 7.
Delivers God's People from Judgment.—Ex. xii. 13.
Everlasting in its Value.—Heb. xiii. 20.
Furnishes the only Ground of Peace with God.—Col. i. 20.
Gives us Access into His Presence.—Heb. x. 19-21.
Has already obtained for us Redemption.—Eph. i. 7.
Imparts Eternal Life.—John vi. 54.
Justifies us in the Sight of God.—Rom. v. 9.
Keeps us in the Holy of Holies.—Heb. ix. 22-26.
Links us to God's Electing Purpose.—1 Peter i. 2.
Makes us Nigh to Him.—Eph. ii. 13.
Never needs to be offered again.—Heb. ix. 12.
Overcomes the Power of Satan.—Rev. xii. 11.
Purges the Conscience from Dead Works.—Heb. ix. 14.
Quenches the Righteous Wrath of God.—Rom. iii. 25.
Redeems us from our State of Ruin.—1 Peter i. 18, 19.
Speaks to God and to us of Salvation.—Heb. xii. 24.
Tunes the Voices of the Saints in Holy Song.—Rev. v. 9.
Unites us in Christian Communion.—1 Cor. x. 16.
Victorious over Tribulation.—Rev. vii. 14.
Washes us from every Stain.—Rev. i. 6.
Yields the Price that Bought the Church.—Acts xx. 28.

Amos.

SEVEN REASONS FOR COMING TO THE LORD'S SUPPER.

1. *It is an Act of Obedience.*—Matt. xxvi. 26, 27; Mark xiv. 22; 1 Cor. xi. 24.
2. *An act of Remembrance.*—Luke xxii. 19; 1 Cor. xi. 24, 25.
3. *An Act of Testimony to His Death.*—1 Cor. xi. 26; 1 Cor. v. 7.
4. *An Act of Confession that Salvation is Through His Blood.*—Matthew xxvi. 28; Luke xii. 8, 9; Rom. x. 9, 10; Rev. iii. 5.
5. *An Act of Fellowship.*—1 Cor. x. 16, 17.
6. *An Act of Praise and Thanksgiving.*—Luke xxii. 19; 1 Cor. x. 16; 1 Cor. xi. 24.
7. *An Act Silently but Powerfully proclaiming His Second Coming.*—1 Cor. xi. 26.

J. H. B.

WHAT IS A CHRISTIAN?

In faith, a *Believer* in Christ.—Mark xvi. 16.
 In knowledge, a *Disciple*.—John viii. 31.
 In character, a *Saint*.—Rom. i. 7.
 In influence, a *Light*.—Matt. v. 14.
 In conflict, a *Soldier*.—2 Tim. ii. 3.
 In communion, a *Friend*.—John xv. 15.
 In progress, a *Pilgrim*.—Heb. xi. 13.
 In relationship, a *Child*.—Rom. viii. 16.
 In expectation, an *Heir*.—Rom. viii. 17.

ANON.

PRAYER.

1. *How to Pray.*—Job xxxvii. 19; Hosea xiv. 2; Matt. vi. 7, 8; Matt. xviii. 19; Luke xi. 1.
2. *When to Pray.*—Ps. v. 3; Ps. lv. 17; Ps. lxxxvi. 3; Ps. lxxxviii. 1, 13; Ps. cxlii. 8; Isa. xxxiii. 2; Acts xvi. 25.
3. *Where to Pray.*—Ps. lxi. 2; 2 Chron. xx. 9; Lam. iii. 55; Jonah ii. 1.

H. B. C.

THE OLD, OLD STORY.

1. *God's greatest Gift to Us.*—Isa. ix. 6; Isa. vii. 14; Luke ii. 10, 11; Matt. i. 21; 1 John iv. 9; Acts iii. 26; Eph. ii. 7; Rom. v. 15; John iii. 16; Rom. vi. 23; 1 Cor. ix. 15.
2. *The Spotless Lamb of God.*—Gen. xxii. 7, 8; Isa. lii. 7; Acts viii. 32; 1 Cor. v. 7; Rev. xiv. 1; Rev. vii. 9, 10; Rev. xii. 10, 11; Rev. xvii. 14; John i. 29.
3. *Our Divine Teacher.*—John iii. 1, 2; Hebrews i. 1, 2; Acts iii. 22; Matthew iv. 23; Luke iv. 32; Matt. v. 1, 2; Matt. vii. 24, 26, 28, 29; John vi. 68; John i. 17; Luke xxiv. 27, 32, 22.
4. *Our Loving Saviour.*—Luke xix. 10; John iv. 42; 1 John iv. 14; Acts v. 31; Hebrews vii. 25; John xv. 13; 1 John iii. 8; Acts ii. 21; 2 Peter iii. 9.
5. *The Lord of Glory.*—John i. 14; Rev. xix. 16; John xvii. 1, 4, 5; Matt. xxv. 31; Hebrews i. 6; Phil. ii. 9; 1 Cor. ii. 8; Matt. xxiv. 30.

S. S. W.

THE SEVEN "MUSTS."

1. What **MUST** I do to be saved?—Acts xvi. 30.
2. Ye **MUST** be born again.—John iii. 7.
3. As Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so **MUST** the Son of Man be lifted up.—John iii. 14.
4. Neither is there salvation in any other, for there is none other name under heaven, given among men whereby we **MUST** be saved.—Acts iv. 12.
5. Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, as thou hast said so **MUST** we do.—Ezra x. 12.
6. And Jesus said unto him, Zacchæus, make haste and come down, for to-day I **MUST** Abide at thy house.—Luke xix. 5.
7. For we **MUST** all appear before the judgment seat of Christ, that every one may receive the things done in his body—according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad.—2 Cor. v. 10.

S. R. B.

SIX OF CHRIST'S DIRECTIONS.

1. *Turn.*—(Repent.) Mark i. 14, 15. Turn from death.
2. *Look.*—(Trust.) Isa. xlv. 22, (prophecy,) John, i. 29, (gospel.) Look for life.
3. *Come.*—Matthew xi. 28. Come for rest.
4. *Abide.*—John xv. 4. Abide for fruitfulness.
5. *Obey.*—John xv. 14. Obey for friendship.
6. *Watch.*—Mark xiii. 35-37. Watch in readiness for the coming of Him who thus directs.

CHRISTIAN SERVICE.

1. *Whose Servants are we?*—Rom. vi. 16.
2. *What do the Servants of Sin receive?*—(Wages.) Rom. vi. 23.
3. *Why do the Servants of Righteousness not receive Wages?*—Because they are rewarded as sons, and not as servants. Col. iii. 24.
4. *How may we get free from the service of Sin?*—John viii. 36; Rom. viii. 2.
5. *When liberated from Sin, are we free from Service?*—Rom. vi. 18.
6. *In what Relation do we serve when free from Sin?*—Gal. iv. 7.
7. *From what Motive should we serve?*—2 Cor. v. 14, f. c.
8. *In what manner should we serve?*—Col. iii. 23.
9. *What is the Reward of Christian Service?*—Matt. xxv. 20; 1 Peter v. 4; Daniel xii. 3.
10. *Upon what principle is Christian Service rewarded?*—1 Cor. iii. 13, 14; Rev. xxii. 12.

P.

WHOSOEVER.

Warnings of the Law.—Ex. xxx. 25, 26, 33-38; Lev. xxii. 21; Num. xix. 13.

Gospel Promises.—John iii. 14-16; John xi. 25, 26; Acts ii. 21; Rom. x. 11-13.

Gospel Warnings.—Mark viii. 34-39.

Gospel Plan.—(Believe—Confess—Abide), 1 John v. 1; 1 John iv. 15; 2 John i. 9.

The Christian's Condition.—Matt. vii. 24; Matt. xii. 50.

The Farewell Invitation.—Rev. xxii. 17.

S. F.

THREE GREAT FACTS.

1. *God's Thoughts of Man.*—Ezek. xxxiii. 11; John iii. 16; Rom. v. 8; 1 Tim. ii. 3, 4; Titus ii. 11; 2 Peter iii. 9; 1 John iv. 10.
2. *Christ's Work for Man.*—Isa. liii. 5; Matt. xx. 28; Rom. v. 7; 1 Cor. xv. 31; 2 Corinthians v. 21; Gal. iii. 13; 1 Peter ii. 24.
3. *Value of Christ's Blood.*—Ex. xii. 13; Lev. xvii. 11; Matt. xxvi. 28; Eph. i. 7; 1 Peter i. 18, 19; 1 John i. 7; Rev. v. 9.

ANON.

PRAYER.

1. *What Prayer is.*—Job xxiii. 3, 4, 5; John iv. 24; Ps. lxxx. 18; Zech. xii. 10; Phil. iv. 6.
2. *How we should Pray.*—
In faith, Ps. xx. 6; Ps. lxii. 8; Matt. xxi. 22; Mark xi. 24; John xv. 7; Heb. xi. 6; James v. 15; 1 John v. 14, 15.
In sincerity, 2 Chron. vii. 14; Deut. iv. 29; Ps. cxlv. 18; Jer. xxix. 13; James iv. 3.
In the name of Jesus, John xiv. 13; John xv. 16; 1 John v. 14.
Relying on the Holy Spirit to help our infirmities, Rom. viii. 26; Rom. viii. 27.
With persevering importunity, Psalm lxxxvi. 3; Isaiah lxii. 1; Luke xi. 5-8; Luke xviii. 1-7; Rom. xii. 12; Eph. vi. 18.
3. *When we should Pray.*—Luke xxii. 33; 1 Thess. v. 17; Col. iv. 2; 1 Tim. ii. 8.
4. *Where we should Pray.*—
In private, Gen. xxxii. 24; Ps. v. 3; Ps. lv. 16, 17; Dan. vi. 10; Matt. vi. 5, 6.
In the family and socially, Genesis xxxv. 2, 3, 7; Jer. x. 25; Matthew xviii. 19, 20; Acts i. 13, 14; Acts x. 9; Acts xvi. 25.
In public, Ex. xx. 14; 2 Chron. vii. 14, 16; Ps. xcv. 6; Isa. v. 6, 7; Zech. viii. 21; Luke i. 10; Acts xii. 5.
5. *Why we should Pray.*—Ps. xxxii. 6; Ps. l. 5; Jer. xxix. 12; Jer. xxxiii. 3; Ezek. xxxvi. 37; Matt. xviii. 19; Luke xi. 9, 10; James v. 16.

H. J.

THE BELIEVER'S REJOICING.

1. *For Salvation.*—1 Peter i. 6; Gal. iv. 19.
2. *For a Living Hope.*—Col. i. 27; 1 Peter i. 14; Luke xi. 21.

W. S. R.

THE MILLENNIAL REIGN OF CHRIST.

1. *The Triumph of Gospel Truth*.—Rev. xx. 1-6; Matt. xiii. 31. 32; Mark xiv. 26-32; Luke xiii. 18, 19; Dan. ii. 34, 35.
2. *A Reign of Prosperity*.—Zech. xiv. 9; Ps. lxxii. 8, 10, 11, 17; Joel iii. 18.
3. *A Reign of Peace*.—Isaiah ii. 1, 2, 4; Psalm xlv. 9; Isaiah xi. 6-9; Isa. lv. 25; Hosea ii. 18; Micah iv. 3, 4.
4. *A Reign of Progress*.—Ezek. xxxvi. 30; Dan. xii. 4; Habak. ii. 14; Heb. viii. 11.
5. *A Reign of Power*.—Micah iv. 1, 2; Zech. ix. 10; Matt. xvi. 18, 19.
6. *A Reign of Purity*.—Zech. ix. 20, 21; Isa. ii. 3; Isa. lv. 13; Ps. cx. 3.
7. *Followed by Apostasy, the final Struggle, and Christ's Second Coming to Judge the World*.—2 Tim. iii. 1-6; 1 John ii. 18; 1 John iv. 3; Rev. xx. 7-10; 2 Thess. ii. 8-10; 1 Thess. v. 1-4; Matt. xxiv. 37-39; Luke xvii. 26-30; Rev. xx. 11-15.

H. J.

CHRIST IS ALL AND IN ALL.

Christ is the Saviour of Men.—2 Tim. i. 10. Receive Him.
Christ is the Door.—John x. 9. Enter and be saved.
Christ is the Way.—John xiv. 6. Walk ye in Him.
Christ is the Light of the World.—John viii. 12. Walk in the Light.
Christ is the Bread of Life.—John vi. 35. Eat and be satisfied.
Christ is the Smitten Rock.—1 Cor. x. 4. Drink of the living streams.
Christ is our Peace.—Eph. ii. 14. Rest in Him.
Christ is our Shepherd.—John x. 11. Hear His voice.
Christ is our Example.—John xiii. 15. Follow Him.
Christ is our High Priest.—Heb. vii. 26. Look up to Him.
Christ is our Lord.—John xiii. 13. Obey Him.
Christ is the King of Kings.—Rev. xix. 16. Wait for His appearing.

S. G.

THE SOUL'S WELL.

1. *Man wants Water*.—Ps. lxiii. 1; Gen. xxi. 25; Isa. xli. 17.
2. *Where can we get it?*—Jer. ii. 13; John iv. 14; Rev. xxii. 1.
3. *What are the Wells?*—Isa. xii. 3; Gen. xxix. 2.
4. *Nothing but the Well will do*.—Gen. xxi. 16; Gen. xxv. 11; Gen. xxi. 19; Isa. xxxv. 6.
5. *Wells may be stopped up*.—Gen. xxvi. 15; Gen. xxvi. 19, 20.
6. *Results of using the Well*.—John vi. 35; Isaiah lviii. 11; Gen. xlix. 22; John vii. 38.

T B. S.

CONFESSION OF SIN.

1. *The Duty of Confession*.—Lev. v. 5; Num. v. 6, 7; Jer. iii. 13.
2. *To Whom to Confess*.—Joshua vii. 19; Jas. v. 16; Jer. xiv. 20; Dan ix. 8; 1 Chron. xxi. 8.
3. *The Results of Confession*.—Ps. xxxii. 5; Prov. xxviii. 13; 1 John i. 9.

H. B. C.

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS.

THE SOUL ADDRESSING, AND ADDRESSED, THROUGH THE WORD.

Question, Micah vi. 6, f. c.	Ans. Heb. x. 19-22.
Request, Ps. lxxxv. 7.	Ans. Titus ii. 11.
Acknowledgment, Ps. lxxv. 5.	Ans. Isaiah i. 18.
Request, li. 9.	Ans. Isaiah xliv. 22.
Question, Ps. lxxvii. 7.	Ans. John vi. 37, l. c.
Statement, Ps. xlii. 2, f. c.	Ans. Isaiah lv. 1; John vii. 37.
Request. Ps. vi. 2, f. c.	Ans. Isa. xli. 10; Eph. vi. 10.

P

THREE ASPECTS OF LIFE.

1. *Grace*.—Life “in” Christ, bringing a new Condition and a new Experience, 2 Cor. v. 17.
2. *Gratitude*.—Life “for” Christ, manifest in a new Estimate and a new Ambition, Phil. iii. 7-9.
3. *Glory*.—Life “with” Christ,—“in God”—in Glory, Col. iii. 3, 4.

P.

THE POWER OF PRAYER.

1. *Great Events of the New Testament connected with it*.—
 Baptism and anointing of Jesus, Luke iii. 21, 22.
 Transfiguration, Luke ix. 28, 29; 2 Peter i. 17.
 Choice of Twelve, Luke vi. 12, 13; 1 Peter ii. 21.
 Filling Judas' place, Acts i. 23, 24.
 Descent of Holy Ghost, Acts i. 14; Acts ii. 1; Acts iv. 31.
 Under persecution, Acts xii. 5.
 Missionary work, Acts xiii. 3; Acts xiv. 27.
2. *Encouragement to this Holy Exercise*.—
 Agreement of even two, Matt. xviii. 19.
 Unlimited resources, Matt. xxi. 22.
 Persistence, Luke xi. 9, 10.
 Whatsoever of faith in Jesus, John xiv. 13, 14; John xvi. 23, 24.
 Watching for prayers, Eph. vi. 18.
 Uncarefulness—all need—all trouble, Phil. iv. 6, 7.
 Prayers of Gospel, Col. iv. 2, 3; 2 Thess. iii. 1, 2.
3. *In Faith—nothing wavering*.—James i. 6.
4. *Importunity*.—Luke xviii. 1-8.

H. M. P.

THE POWER OF GOD'S WORD.

1. *It converts the Soul*.—Psa. xix. 7-11; Jer. xxiii. 22.
2. *It makes clean*.—Psa. cxix. 9. John xiii. 8-10; John xv. 3; Eph. v. 26.
3. *It Quickens*.—Psa. cxix. 50, 93.
4. *It Enlightens and Convinces of Sin*.—Psalm cxix. 130; Proverbs vi. 20-23; Hosea vi. 4-6; c. f. John iii. 19-21 and Eph. v. 11-14.
5. *It gives Life*.—Isa. lv. 2, 3; Matt. iv. 4; John v. 24; John vi. 63, 68; John xx. 31.
6. *It accomplishes God's purposes*.—Isa. lv. 11.
7. *It is like a Fire and a Hammer*.—Jer. xxiii. 29.
8. *It is Stronger than if one rose from the Dead*.—Luke xvi. 29-31.
9. *It saves the Soul*.—Acts xi. 14; Acts xiii. 26; Rom. i. 16; 1 Tim. iv. 16; 2 Tim. iii. 15; James i. 21.
10. *It is Able to build Up*.—Acts xx. 32; Rom. xv. 4; 1 Cor. x. 11; 1 Peter ii. 2.
11. *It produces Conviction of Sin*.—Rom. iii. 20; Rom. vii. 9-13; James ii. 9.
12. *It produces Faith*.—Rom. x. 17.
13. *It produces Joy and Peace*.—Rom. xv. 13.
14. *It is the Power of God*.—1 Cor. i. 17-25; 1 Cor. ii. 4, 5.
15. *It is a Savor of Death unto Death, or of Life unto Life*.—2 Cor. ii. 16, 17.
16. *It appeals to every Man's Conscience*.—2 Cor. iv. 2.
17. *It pulls down Strongholds*.—2 Cor. x. 4, 5.
18. *Is a Schoolmaster unto Christ*.—Gal. iii. 19-24.
19. *It is the Sword of the Spirit*.—Eph. vi. 17; Heb. iv. 12.
20. *Stops the mouths of Gainsayers*.—Titus i. 9-11.
21. *It gives the New Birth*.—James i. 18; 1 Peter i. 23.
22. *It gives Knowledge of the Possession of Eternal Life*.—1 John v. 9-13.

C. M. W.

DEATH.

We see in what all term death, the separation of *body* and *spirit*. We call *body* and *spirit* united in *soul*, a person. We do not call *body* alone, or *spirit*, alone, person. The Apostle prayed, 1 Thess. v. 23, "and your whole *spirit*, *soul*, and *body* be preserved." We know nothing of *spirit*, except through some bodily form, or attribute. Hence our Lord Jesus Christ had, and has a human body.

1. *Penalty for Sin*.—Gen. ii. 17; Rom. v. 12; Rom. vi. 23; 1 Corinthians xv. 21, 22; Ezekiel xviii. 4; James i. 15.
2. *Death in Sin*.—John viii. 21, 24; Eph. ii. 1; Matt. viii. 21; Rom. viii. 6; Col. ii. 13. Separation to Sin is death.
3. *Death for Sin*.—Romans v. 8, 6; 1 Thess. v. 10; 1 Cor. xv. 13; 2 Cor. v. 15; Matthew xxvii. 46; Heb. ii. 9. Separation from God eternally is death for sin.
4. *Death to Sin*.—Rom. vi. 6-8, 11; 2 Cor. v. 14; 1 Peter ii. 24. Separation to God is death to Sin.
5. *Death, a State of being*.—Matt. xxii. 32; John v. 25; Rom. vi. 5; John v. 24; 1 Thess. iv. 16; 2 Tim. ii. 11; 1 John iii. 14.
6. *Death an Eternal State*.—Num. xxiii. 10; Dan. xii. 2; Matt. vii. 12; Matt. xxv. 46; Rev. ii. 11; Rev. xx. 14.
7. *Escape from Eternal death only Possible in Time*.—John viii. 51; John xi. 25, 26; John iii. 16; James v. 17, 20; Rev. xx. 6.

H. M. P.

NEGLECTED DOCTRINES OF THE BIBLE, No. 1.

1. *The Person and Office of the Holy Ghost—*

- (a) Person Divine : Gen. i. 2, l. c., Creation; Matt. i. 20, (begotten), Author of human nature of Lord Jesus Christ; 2 Peter i. 21, Author of the Word; Acts v. 34, called God.
- (b) Office of the Spirit : Matt. iii. 16, 17; Matt. iv. 1, inhabitation of Christ's human body. (Predicted)—John xiv. 16, 17, promise of indwelling; John xiv. 26, teacher; John xiv. 26, witness of Christ; John xvi. 13, 14, not speak of Himself. (Fulfilled)—Acts ii. 4, indwelling; Acts iv. 8–13, fullness of Spirit connected with being in Christ; Acts iv. 3, witness of resurrection; Acts vii. 55; revelation of Jesus; Romans viii. 26, office in prayer; Eph. vi. 18, watching for His utterance; Jude 20, 21, in Holy Ghost.

2. *Distinction He makes in the Sinner—*

- Flesh and Spirit, John iii. 6; Rom. vii. 22, 23; Rom. viii. 2;
- Rom. viii. 6; Rom. ix. 1, f. c.
- Old and new man, Eph. iv. 22–24.
- Natural man, 1 Cor. ii. 14.
- Spiritual man, 1 Cor. ii. 12, 13.

3. *Recognition of His distinction for Gospel Work—*

- Rom. i. 7; 1 Cor. i. 2; 2 Cor. i. 1; Gal. i. 1, 2; Eph. i. 1; Phil. i. 1; Col. i. 1, 2; 1 Thess. i. 1;
- 2 Thess. i. 1; 1 Tim. i. 2; Titus i. 4; Heb. iii. 1; James i. 1; 1 Peter i. 1, 2; 2 Peter i. 1;
- Jude 1; Rev. i. 4.

4. *Way and Means of co-operating with the Holy Spirit—*

- Disciples are witnesses, John xv. 27.
- Co-laborers, 1 Cor. iii. 9.
- Salt, Matthew v. 13.
- Light, Matt. v. 14.
- Teaching, function of Church, Matt. xxviii. 19–20.
- Proclamation, Mark xvi. 15, 16; Acts viii. 4.
- Work of Christians, Eph. vi. 12.
- Work out, Phil. ii. 12, 13.
- Hold forth, shine, Phil. ii. 15, 16.
- Separation, 1 John iii. 2, 3.
- Doing right, loving brethren, 1 John iii. 10.
- Assurance and liberty, Psa. li. 12, 13.

5. *Our Motive to Obedience—*

- Col. iii. 4, 5, Appearing with Christ; Philippians iv. 5; 1 John iii. 2, 3; 2 Peter iii. 13, 14;
- 1 Thess. i. 9, 10; 1 Thess. ii. 19; Luke xix. 13; 1 Cor. xi. 26; Titus ii. 9–13. H. M. P.

NEGLECTED DOCTRINES OF THE BIBLE, No. 2.

1. DISPENSATIONAL TRUTHS.—

- Gen. ii. 1–3, Creation; Gen. i. 26, Lordship of Creation; Gen. ii. 20–24, Marriage.
- (a) *Ante-Diluvian Age.*—Sin Separation—Gen. iii. 24, Death, destruction; Gen. iv. 26, Sons of God; Gen. vi. 12, How perverted; Gen. vi. 5–7; Gen. vi. 8, Grace.
- (b) *Post-Diluvian Age.*—Protection of Race, Genesis ix. 6; Increase of Light, Gen. ix. 11; Condition, Gen. xi. 1; Rebellion, Gen. xi. 4; Judgment, Gen. xi. 5–8.
- (c) *Patriarchal Age.*—Increase of Light, Genesis xvii. 1, 2; Isaac, Genesis xxvi. 24; Jacob, Genesis xxxv. 9–12; Joseph, Genesis xli. 39–41; Ex. ii. 23–25; More light, Ex. iii. 14; Judgment and Grace, Ex. xiv. 30, 31.
- (d) *Mosaic or Jewish Age.*—Increased Revelation, Ex. xxv. 21, 22; Increase of Holiness, Ex. xxxi. 13, 15; Culmination, 1 Kings x. 23; 1 Kings xi. 4, 9, 10; Distance, Mal. iii. 7; Judgment, Matt. xxiii. 37–39.
- (e) *Christian Age. (Pentecostal).*—By Incarnation, 1 Tim. iii. 16; Opened by Gift of Holy Spirit, Acts i. 4, 5; Continued by Revelation, 2 Peter i. 19; Conflict, increase of Light, 2 Tim. iii. 1, 12, 13; Judgment, 2 Peter iii. 10; 1 Cor. xv. 43.

2. RESURRECTION OF CHRIST.—Acts xvii. 18; Rom. iv. 25; 2 Corinthians v. 14, 15; John xii. 24; Acts xxvi. 8. H. M. P.

QUALIFICATIONS FOR CHRISTIAN WORKERS.

1. *Assurance*.—Luke x. 20; 2 Cor. iv. 13, 14; John iii. 11; John iv. 42; 2 Cor. v. 1, 9, 10, 11; Acts xxii. 14, 15; 2 Tim. i. 11, 12; 2 Cor. i. 3-7; 1 John iv. 13, 14; 1 Cor. ii. 12, 13.
2. *Love*.—1 Cor. xiii.; 1 Thess. iii. 12; 1 Cor. xiv. 1; 1 John iv. 7-16.
3. *Hunger for the Salvation of Souls*.—John iii. 16; Romans ix. 1-3; Matt. xxiii. 37; Rom. x. 1; Luke xix. 41, 42; 2 Corinthians xii. 14, 15; Acts xx. 18-21, 26, 27; Phil. i. 8; Rom. i. 11-15; 1 Thess. ii. 7, 8.
4. *A longing to reach the neglected*.—Mark vi. 34; Luke xix. 10; Luke v. 31, 32; Rom. xv. 20, 21; Luke xv. 7; James ii. 1-9.
5. *Prayerfulness*.—Mark ix. 29; John xii. 21, 22; Luke iv. 15-17; Acts i. 4, 14; Luke ii. 5-13; Acts iv. 24-31.
6. *Boldness*.—Acts iv. 13, 29, 31; Eph. vi. 10-20; Acts vii. 51-60, 1 Thess. ii. 2; 1 Cor. xvi. 9-14.
7. *Readiness to Suffer and to Wait*.—Matthew v. 11, 12; Col. i. 24; Acts v. 41; 2 Thess. iii. 13; 2 Cor. iv. 1; James v. 7, 8, 10; Phil. i. 29; 1 Peter ii. 19-25; Phil. ii. 17; 1 Peter iv. 12-19; Phil. iv. 11-13.
8. *Joy in the Lord*.—Neh. viii. 10; Phil. iv. 4-7; 2 Corinthians vii. 4; 1 Thess. v. 16; Phil. iii. 3; Ps. li. 12, 13.
9. *Humility*.—Matt. xx. 25-28; Phil. i. 15-18; Matt. xxiii. 5-12; Phil. ii. 5-8; Acts xx. 19; Jude 9; Rom. xii. 3, 10.
10. *Oneness of Heart and Soul with the Children of God*.—Acts iv. 32, 33; Philipians ii. 1-4; Rom. xvi. 17, 18.
11. *Discrimination*.—Matt. vii. 6; Phil. i. 10, marg.; Matt. xii. 20; 2 Tim. ii. 15; 1 Cor. ix. 19-22; Jude 20-23; 1 Cor. x. 23, 32, 33; Matt. v. 43-47; 1 Cor. xiv. 6-11, 23-25.
12. *Tenderness*.—Ps. cxxvi. 5, 6; Luke xix. 41, 42; 2 Cor. ii. 4; Acts xx. 19, 31; Philipians iii. 18; Matt. xii. 20; Luke xiii. 34, 35.
13. *Blamelessness*.—Matthew vii. 3-5; Phil. iii. 17; Romans ii. 17-24; Col. i. 9-11; Rom. xv. 14; 1 Thessalonians ii. 10; Rom. xvi. 19; James iii. 10-13; Eph. v. 11-18; 1 Peter ii. 11, 12, 15; Phil. ii. 15.
14. *Consecration and Devotedness*.—Luke v. 10, 11; 1 Corinthians ix. 23-27; John xxi. 18-22; 2 Cor. v. 13-15; Acts xx. 18-27; Philipians i. 19-21; Rom. xii. 1, 2; Phil. ii. 20, 21, (with Matt. vi. 24); 1 Cor. ii. 2.

C. M. W.

TEMPERANCE.

The use of strong drink leads to—

Shame. Genesis ix. 21.

Confusion. Gen. xix. 33.

Folly. Esther i. 10, 11.

Defeat. 1 Kings xx. 16-20.

Poverty. Prov. xxiii. 21.

Complex trouble. Prov. xxiii. 29, 30.

Sacrilege. Dan. v. 1-5.

Eternal rejection. 1 Cor. vi. 10.

P.

GOD'S LOVE.

1. *It is boundless*.—1 John iv. 8; John xiii. 1; Isa. xlix. 15, 16; Jeremiah xxxi. 3; Rom. v. 6, 8; John iii. 16; 1 John iv. 9, 10.
2. *What it has Done for us*.—Isa. lxiii. 9; Rev. i. 9; Gal. ii. 20; Isa. xxxviii. 17.
3. *What it is Doing*.—Heb. vii. 25; Heb. ix. 24; John xvi. 7; Eph. iii. 17, 19; Eph. ii. 4.

H. M.

THE BURNT OFFERING.

Lev. vi. 8-13.

- It must be studied in the Light of John v. 39, 46; Luke iv. 21; Luke xxiv. 27, 32, 44, 45; Acts iii. 18; Acts xvii. 2, 3; Acts xviii. 23; Rom. xv. 4; 1 Cor. x. 4, 9, 11; 2 Tim. iii. 16, 17; 2 Pet. i. 19, 21.
1. *The Lord spoke out of the Tabernacle.*—Ex. xxv. 22; Lev. xvi. 14; Lev. xvii. 11; 2 Cor. v. 19, 21; Rom. v. 8, 9; Heb. x. 19-22. Burnt offerings first named.
 2. *A Male without Blemish.*—Luke i. 35; John viii. 29, 46; John xiv. 30; Heb. vii. 26; 1 Pet. ii. 22.
 3. *Offered of His Own Voluntary Will.*—John x. 17, 18; Matthew xxvi. 53; John xix. 28, 30; Heb. ix. 11, 15.
 4. *Accepted to make an Attonement.*—John i. 29; Heb. ix. 26.
 5. *Flayed, Cut in Pieces.*—Luke xxii. 44; Matt. xxxii. 46; Heb. v. 7; Isa. lii. 14; Isa. liii. 3-9.
 6. *Burn—to burn incense—Burnt Offerings—to ascend—mount up.*—Eph. v. 2; Heb. x. 7-14.
 7. *Fire burning all Night.*—John xiv. 3, 15, 17; Acts i. 11; Titus ii. 14; Heb. x. 37; 1 John ii. 28. Rev. xxii. 16, 20.

ANON.

GOD IS ABLE.

1. *Able to Save.*—James iv. 12.
2. *Able to make you Stand.*—Rom. xiv. 4.
3. *Able to succor the tempted.*—Heb. xi. 18.
4. *Able to make all Grace abound.*—2 Cor. ix. 8.
5. *Able to Keep.*—2 Tim. i. 12.
6. *Able to perform His Promises.*—Rom. iv. 20.
7. *Able to do more than we ask.*—Eph. iii. 20.
8. *Able to present us faultless.*—Jude 24; Rom. viii. 33; 1 John iii. 2.

H. M.

MANIFESTATION OF CHRIST TO THE WORLD
BY HIS PEOPLE.

1. *His Purpose and Order.*—John xvii. 18; John xx. 21, 22; Mark xvi. 15.
2. *Life.*—James i. 18; John i. 13; 1 Peter i. 23; 1 John iii. 9; Col. iii. 1-5.
3. *Membership.*—1 Cor. vi. 15; Eph. v. 30; 1 Cor. xii. 27; Rom. xii. 5; Rom. vi. 13.
4. *Position.*—Matt. x. 40; 1 John iv. 17; Gal. ii. 20; 2 Cor. v. 14, 15; 2 Cor. v. 17.
5. *Light.*—John viii. 12; Matt. v. 14, 15; 2 Cor. iv. 6; Phil. ii. 15, 16; Matt. v. 16; Eph. v. 8.
6. *Character.*—Matt. v. 13.
7. *Office.*—1 John iv. 15, 16; John xv. 27; 1 Peter ii. 9; 1 Peter ii. 12; Colossians i. 27; Gal. iv. 19; Gal. i. 15, 16; Titus ii. 14.

H. M. P.

THANKSGIVING AND PRAISE.

1. *Things to be Thankful for.*—1 Thessalonians v. 18; Isa. xlviii. 20; Ps. xxviii. 7; Luke xv. 24; 1 Peter iv. 12, 13; Dan. vi. 22; 1 Tim. i. 12; Col. i. 12.
2. *Ground of Thanksgiving.*—1 Cor. xv. 57; Gal. vi. 14.
3. *Profit of Thanksgiving.*—Psalm xcii. 1; 1 Timothy iv. 5; Psalm cxix. 54; Luke xvii. 18, 19; Acts xvi. 25, 26.
4. *The Fellowship of Praise.*—Luke xix. 37, 38; Rev. vii. 11, 12.

H. M.

REGENERATION.

1. *Corruption of Human Nature.*—John iii. 16; Rom. viii. 7, 8; John iii. 3.
2. *Trinity engaged in New Birth.*—John i. 13; 1 Peter i. 3; John iii. 6; Titus iii. 5.
3. *The New Birth.*—
 - (a) Word of God, James i. 18; 1 Peter i. 23; 1 Cor. iv. 15.
 - (b) A new creation, 2 Cor. v. 17; Gal. vi. 15; Eph. ii. 10.
 - (c) A spiritual resurrection, Rom. vi. 4, 6; Eph. ii. 1, 15; Col. ii. 12.
 - (d) A new spirit, Ezek. xxxvi. 2, 6; Rom. vii. 6.
 - (e) A new man, Eph. iv. 24; 2 Cor. iv. 16.
 - (f) Likeness to God in Christ, Eph. iv. 24; Col. iii. 10; Rom. viii. 28.

H. M.

CITIES OF REFUGE.

Plain; on mountains. Easy; no rubbish. City well provisioned. Gates never closed.
Guilty ones welcome. Room for all.

1. *Kedesh.*—(Holiness.)—Heb. xii. 14; Rom. iii. 19, 26.
2. *Schechem.*—(Shoulder.)—Isa. ix. 6; Luke xv.; Ex. xxix. 6.
3. *Hebron.*—(Joined.)—Josh. xii. 15.
4. *Bezar.*—(Fortified, security.)—Col. iii. 4; John x. 26, 30.
5. *Ramath.*—(Height, rest.)—Matt. xi. 28.
6. *Golan.*—(Joy.)—Habak. iii. 17; Isa. xxxv; John xvii. 13.

H. M.

FIVE GATHERINGS.

1. *Sorrowful Gathering.*—Matt. xxvi. 17–25.
2. *Hopeful Gathering.*—John xx. 19, 20.
3. *Triumphant Gathering.*—Acts ii. 44.
4. *Spiritual Gathering.*—Matt. xviii. 20.
5. *Glorious Gathering.*—2 Thess. ii. 1; Eph. i. 10.

R. C. M.

GIFTS OF GOD.

1. *All good Gifts from God.*—1 James i. 17.
2. *All things Because of Christ.*—Num. xiv. 18; Rom. viii. 32.
3. *God gives Forever.*—Rom. xi. 29.
4. *Christ the Chief.*—Isa. xlii. 6; Isa. lv. 4; John iii. 16; John iv. 10; John vi. 32, 33.
5. *My Spirit.*—Luke xi. 13; John xiv. 15, 17; Acts ii. 1.
6. *Gifts to the Church.*—Ps. lxxviii. 18; Eph. iv. 7, 11; Ps. lxxxiv. 11; James iv. 6; Prov. xi. 6; James i. 5; Eph. ii. 8; Phil. i. 29; Rom. v. 16, 17; Ps. lxxviii. 35; Ezek. xi. 19; Ps. xxix. 11; John xiv. 27; Matt. xi. 28, 29; Rom. vi. 23; 2 Peter i. 3.

H. M.

HE LEADETH US.

Into a Storm.—Matt. viii. 23.
Green Pastures.—Ps. xxiii.
Safely.—Ps. lxxviii. 53.
Through Depths.—Ps. cvii. 9.
Right Way.—Ps. cvii. 7.
Paths not known.—Isa. xl. 11.

H. M.

A MESSAGE FROM GOD.

None Righteous.—Rom. iii. 10, 22, 23; James ii. 10; John iii. 3.
God Loves You.—1 John iv. 9; John iii. 16; Rom. v. 8; 1 John iv. 9, 10; 1 John iii. 16.
You may be Saved.—Acts xvi. 31; 1 John i. 7; Heb. vii. 25; 1 Tim. i. 15; John iii. 17; Acts iv. 12.
Now.—2 Cor. vi. 2; Heb. iii. 15; Prov. xxvii. 1; Isa. lv. 6; Isa. i. 18.
Believe and Live.—John iii. 14, 15; John iii. 36; John v. 24; Acts xiii. 39; Rom. iv. 5.
Reject and you Perish.—Rom. vi. 23; Ezek. xviii. 4; Mark xvi. 16; Luke xlii. 3; Hebrews ii. 3; John iii. 36; John iii. 18.

THE WATCHMAN

CHARACTERISTICS OF SONSHIP.

1. *Real Love to the Father.*—Gal. iv. 6.
2. *Friendly intercourse with the Father.*—Rev. viii. 15.
3. *Exercise Childlike Trust in Father.*—Matt. vi. 31, 32.
4. *Confiding Submission to the Father.*—Mark xiv. 36; Gal. iv. 6.
5. *Loving, Willing Service.*—2 Cor. v. 15; Matt. v. 16.

T. B.

BLOOD OF CHRIST.

1. *Every Believer within Covenant of Grace.*—Matt. xxvi. 28; Heb. xiii. 20, 21.
2. *Purchase price God paid for the Church.*—Acts xx. 28.
3. *True and only ground of Peace with God.*—Col. i. 20; Acts x. 36.
4. *Brings us very Near His Heart and Throne.*—Eph. ii. 18.
5. *Secures Present Redemption.*—Eph. i. 7; 1 Peter i. 18, 19.
6. *Propitiation for the Believer.*—Rom. iii. 25; Heb. ix. 5.
7. *Removes every Spot and Stain of Sin.*—1 John i. 7.
8. *Justifies all who Trust Him*—even amid the defilements of Nature, and sorrowings of Sin. Rom. v. 8, 9.
9. *Sanctifies us*—or separates as from our old Adam condition and from the World, and consecrates us to God. Heb. xiii. 12; Heb. x. 14.
10. *Delivers us from Sin*—and condemnation of those, works which, however admired by the world, are “dead,” because they do not spring from life-giving principles of faith. Heb. ix. 13, 14.
11. *Bestows Heaven*—takes us out of dominion of Satan, puts us under care of Him who is Head over all. Col. i. 12, 13, 14.
12. *Imparts Eternal Life*—and complete oneness with our Risen Lord. John vi. 54-56.
13. *Has gained access for us into the Presence of God*—with perfect confidence. Heb. x. 19, 21.
14. *Bond of Union and Communion.*—1 Cor. x. 16.
15. *If accepted as God's way of Salvation, Evidence of Eternal Election.*—1 Peter i. 2.
16. *Rejected, increases Guilt and Doom of Sinner.*—Heb. x. 29.
17. *One of God's Witnesses on Earth.*—1 John v. 8; 1 John v. 6; John xix. 34.
18. *Speaks in the Father's Ear*—of law, honor, justice vindicated, divine righteousness displayed. Free, certain and eternal salvation to the believers. Heb. xii. 24.
19. *Victory over Satan.*—Rev. xii. 11.
20. *Raises His people to Highest Dignity.*—Rev. i. 5, 6.
21. *Joyful Theme of Redeemed.*—Rev. v. 9, 10.
22. *Washes Robes of tried Saints in Last Day, and introduces them to Eternal Glories.*—Rev. vii. 14-17; 2 Cor. ix. 15.

H. M. P.

GRACE.

Leading Text—Rom. vi. 14.

1. *The Author of Grace.*—John i. 14, 16, 17; Rom. v. 15; 2 Cor. i. 3; Rev. i. 4; 1 Peter v. 10.
2. *Its Nature.*—Romans xi. 6; Romans v. 16, 17; Isa. lv. 1; Eph. ii. 8, 9; 2 Cor. viii. 9; Eph. ii. 7; Titus iii. 4, 5; 2 Cor. xii. 9; Rom. v. 20, 21.
3. *Its Subjects.*—Titus ii. 11; John i. 17; Rom. iii. 22, 23; 1 Peter v. 5; James iv. 6. Examples, Mark vii. 24-30; Luke xviii. 9-14; Luke vii. 1-10.
4. *Its Administration.*—1 Cor. xii. 4-7; Acts xx. 32; 1 Peter iv. 10; 2 Peter iv. 7; Matthew x. 8; 1 Cor. xv. 10.
5. *Its Effects.*—Rom. xi. 5; Gal. i. 15; Rom. iii. 24; Eph. i. 6, 7; Eph. ii. 4, 5, 8; 2 Thess. ii. 16, 17; 2 Cor. i. 12; 1 Cor. xv. 10, f. c.; Gal. v. 22, 23.
6. *Duties under Grace.*—Heb. xii. 28; Heb. xii. 15; 2 Cor. vi. 1; 2 Tim. ii. 1; Revelation xxii. 17; Heb. iv. 16.

G. A.

IN HIM.

1. *Through this union the believer is forgiven and accepted with God.* Christ has taken his sins upon Him, and he is covered with Christ's righteousness. For Paul says in one place, "There is now therefore no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus." And in another, "He hath made us accepted in the Beloved, in whom we have redemption through His blood, even the forgiveness of sins according to the riches of His grace."
2. *It is associated with regeneration,* as in these words, "If any man be in Christ, he is a new creature. Old things are passed away, and behold all things are become new." Christ dwells in him, and he in Christ. He is partaker of the divine nature. He has the spirit of Christ and so repeats the life of Christ.
3. *This union brings with it a glorious inheritance.* They who are in Christ are thereby joint heirs with Christ, as it is written, "in whom we have an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of Him who worketh all things after the counsel of His own will."
4. *Those who are in Christ have a peaceful and hopeful death.* They "die in the Lord." They "sleep in Jesus." Other unions are sundered by dissolution, but that cannot sever this potent and mysterious tie. Lazarus, though dead was still the "friend" of Jesus, and now that the Lord has gone to glory, His people when absent from the body are present with Him in spirit, while their bodies rest in the grave waiting the sound of the archangel's trumpet, when the declaration shall be verified that "in Christ shall all be made alive."

W. M. T.

THE JOY OF THE LORD.

1. *Spiritual.*—Psa. iv. 7.
2. *Its Source.*—Psa. xxxiii. 1; Psa. xliii. 4; Phil. iii. 1; Ps. xx. 5; Rom. v. 2; Psa. xvi. 11.
3. *Where found on Earth.*—Psa. cxlix. 5; Psa. cxviii. 15; Psa. xxi. 6.
4. *Means of Securing Joy.*—Psa. v. 11; Psa. lxiii. 7; Heb. iii. 6.
5. *Degree of Joy Obtainable.*—Zech. ix. 9; Luke xi. 10; John xv. 11; John xvi. 20, 22, 24; John xvii. 13; 1 John i. 4.
6. *In Spite of Lack of Natural Good.*—1 Thess. v. 16; Habak. iii. 17, 18; Phil. iv. 4; 2 Cor. vii. 4; Isa. xxxv. 10; Gal. v. 22; Rom. xiv. 17; Rom. xv. 13; 1 Peter i. 8, 9.

M. H. B.

SALVATION.

1. *Fundamental Truth.*—Jer. iii. 23; 1 Thess. v. 5. Salvation of God is of His appointment.
2. *Comes to us through Christ.*—John iii. 17; Hebrews v. 9; Matthew xviii. 11; John iii. 14, 15; Rom. iv. 25; Acts v. 31.
3. *Design of Salvation.*—Matt. i. 21; Rom. v. 9; Gal. i. 4; John iii. 16, 17.
4. *Evidences of a State of Salvation.*—Romans xiv. 17; 1 Peter i. 8; 1 John iii. 14; Psalm i. 2; Ps. cxix. 81; Ps. xcvi. 1; Ps. cii. 1; Heb. vi. 9, 10.
5. *Salvation Emphasized and Illustrated.*—Jude 3; Hebrews vii. 25; Hebrews v. 9; Heb. ii. 3; 2 Tim. iii. 10.
6. *A Present Salvation.*—2 Cor. vi. 2; Heb. iv. 7.
7. *How Obtained.*—John iii. 36; Matt. xi. 28; Matt. vii. 7; Isa. xlv. 22; Rev. xxii. 17.

H. G. D.

WANTED FOR THE LORD'S SERVICE.

1. *Men like Daniel*.—Dan. ix. 3, 4; Deut. xi. 25.
2. *Men like Shadrach*.—Ex. xx. 4, 5; Dan. iii. 4, 7, 23, 25, 28.
3. *Men in Authority, of Nehemiah's Faithful Spirit*.—Neh. xiii. 4-9; Jude 3, 4; Rev. xiv. 10, 11.
4. *Men like Paul, taught of the Spirit*.—1 Cor. xii. 3; 1 Cor. ii. 2, 13.
5. *Men like the Bereans, gifted with Wisdom*.—Acts xvii. 10, 12; Deut. xxix. 29; John xvi. 13; Matt. iv. 10, 11.
6. *Young Men, like Jabez, who fear God*.—2 Thess. ii. 8.
7. *Young Women, like gracious Ruth*.—Ruth i. 16, 17; Ruth ii. 11, 12; 1 John iii. 14; Ps. ci. 1, 4.
8. *Matrons, like the pious Shunamite*.—2 Kings iv. 8, 13; Titus ii. 5; 1 Tim. v. 9, 14.
9. *Fathers, like Abraham*.—Gen. xix. 19; Prov. x. 21; Luke xix. 20, 24, 26.
10. *Brethren, like Aaron and Hur*.—Ex. xvii. 9-12; 2 Thess. iii. 1-2.
11. *Sisters, who, like Mary, sit at Jesus' feet*.—Luke x. 38, 39; John xii. 2; Matthew xxv. 37-40.
12. *Heads of Families, like Caleb*.—Acts x. 2; Num. xiv. 24; Joshua xxiv. 15.
13. *Wives, to pattern in* Prov. xxxi. 10-31.
14. *Mothers, like Hannah*.—1 Sam. i. 10, 11, 24-28.
15. *Maidens, taught of God*.—2 Kings v. 1-4, 15; Prov. xv. 23.
16. *Servants of Christ, like Barnabas*.—Acts xi. 22-26; Acts ix. 27; Galatians vi. 2; 1 Thess. v. 14.

1 Chron. xxix. 5.

ANON.

O for the Altar's glowing coal
 To touch my lips, to fire my soul:
 To purge the sordid dross away,
 And pure as crystal make my clay!
 Then, if a messenger He ask,
 A lab'rer for the hardest task,
 Through all my weakness and my fear,
 Love shall reply, "Thy servant's here!"
 Nor should my willing soul complain,
 Though every effort seemed in vain:
 Enough the recompense shall be,
 To work and suffer, Lord, for Thee.

DODDRIDGE.

FORGIVENESS.

1. *Promised*.—Isa. i. 18; Jer. xxxi. 34; Jer. l. 20; Heb. viii. 12.
2. *Through Christ*.—Lev. xvii. 11; Heb. ix. 22; Zech. xiii. 1; 1 John i. 7; Eph. i. 9; Rom. iii. 25; Col. i. 4; Luke i. 69, 70; Acts. v. 31; Acts xiii. 38.
3. *Freely, Readily, Abundantly*.—Isa. xliii. 25; Neh. ix. 17; Ps. lxxxvi. 5; Isa. lv. 70; Rom. v. 20;

H. C.

BLOOD OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

Introductory—The relation of the Blood to Salvation—

Atonement through penalty, Lev. xvii. 11. Without the shedding of blood, no remission, Heb. ix, 19-22. "Great, through the blood of the everlasting covenant;" "the Good Shepherd giveth his life for the sheep," Heb. xiii. 20; Heb. xxi.

1. *Sacramental Idea.*—"Blood of the New Testament," Matt. xxvi. 28.

(a) Shed for you, addressed to His ministering disciples.

(b) Shed for many.

(c) In all cases for the remission of sins. Luke xxii. 20.

The blood is the life, typifying the spirit which is life. John vi. 53-56. Where "communion" is equivalent to communion. 1 Cor. x. 16.

2. *Sevenfold Work of the Blood—*

(a) The church is purchased with blood, Acts xx. 28.

(b) Sanctified by the blood, Heb. xiii. 11, 12, (the sin and burnt offerings); the blood of the covenant, Hebrews x. 28, 29. The blood of sprinkling and its work. Lev. viii. 30.

(c) Made nigh by the blood of Christ, Eph. ii. 13.

(d) Justified by the blood. Rom. v. 8, 9. Justified by his blood; saved by his life.

(e) Redemption through his blood. Redemption is the forgiveness of sins, Eph. i. 7. Obtained by Christ entering the heavens with his blood. Heb. ix. 11, 12. The precious blood of Christ is the instrument of our redemption, 1 Peter i. 17-19.

(f) Washed from our sins in His blood, Rev. i. 5, 6. Because of Christ's love; 1 John i. 7, "If we walk in the light."

(g) Purges the conscience from dead works. Heb. ix. 13, 14. Old Testament purifying the flesh. versus New Testament, purging the conscience.

G. J. B.

THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST.

1. *The Event is Certain.*—John xiv. 3; Acts i. 10, 11; Rev. xxii. 20.

2. *The Time is Unknown.*—To men, Matt. xxv. 13; to angels, Matt. xxiv. 35; to Jesus Himself, Mark xiii. 32.

(a) It is, however, to be regarded as always near, 1 Peter iv. 7; Phil. iv. 5; Rev. xxii. 7-10.

(b) It will come unexpectedly. To saints, Matt. xxiv. Matthew xxv. 5, 6; to sinners, Matt. xxiv. 37-39; Matt. xxiv. 48-50; 2 Peter iii. 3, 4; 1 Thess. v. 2.

3. *The Manner of His Coming.*—As He went, Acts i. 9-11. As the lightning, Matt. xxiv. 27. In clouds, Matt. xxvi. 64; Rev. i. 7. In power and glory, Matt. xxvi. 27; Matt. xxiv. 30. With His angels Mark viii. 38; 2 Thess. i. 7. With His saints, 1 Thess. iii. 13; Jude 14. Attending circumstances: 1 Thess. iv. 16. 1 Thess. iv. 17; 2 Peter iii. 10.

4. *The Purpose of His Coming.*—To reveal hidden things, 1 Corinthians iv. 5. To judge the world, Ps. l. 3, 4; John v. 22; 2 Tim. iv. 1; Rev. xxii. 12; Matt. xxv. 32. To punish the wicked, 2 Thess. i. 7-9; 2 Thess. ii. 8. To complete the work of redemption, Hebrews ix. 28; 1 Peter i. 5; Phil. i. 6; Phil. iii. 20, 21. To be glorified in His saints, 2 Thess. i. 10. To reign, Dan. vii. 13, 14; Rev. xi. 15; to receive and crown His own, John xiv. 3; Col. iii. 4; 1 John iii. 2; 1 Peter v. 4; Dan. vii. 27; Rev. xxii. 5.

5. *How Believers should Regard this Event.*—With love, 2 Timothy iv. 8. With expectant desire, Phil. iii. 20; Titus ii. 23; 2 Peter iii. 12; with patient waiting, 1 Cor. i. 7; 1 Thess. i. 10.

(a) They are commanded to watch for Him, Luke xxi. 36; Luke xii. 37; Matthew xxv. 13. Mark xiii. 35-37.

(b) To be always ready, Matt. xxii. 44; Luke xii. 40; Matt. xxv. 10.

G. A.

THE GOSPEL INVITATION.

Subject, Matt. xi. 28.—"Come unto me all ye that labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest."

1. *The one who invites is the Mediator.*—Matt. xi. 3. The question asked in this verse is answered in the 28th verse of the same chapter
Commission of God the Father. Matt. xi. 27; Matt. 28. 18.
Fitted to be Mediator, because knowing the Father's will, and revealing His love. Matthew xi. 27; John i. 18.
Reveals the way to God. John xiv. 6.
Mediates before God, in Divine and human nature pleading his own merits. Heb. vii. 25; Heb. xii. 24.
Appeals to men by showing His wounded hands and side. John xx. 20, 27.
2. *Who are Invited.*—Matt. xi. 28, "all" and yet especially here:
The convicted. Acts ii. 37, Peter's hearers. Acts ix. 4, Saul. Acts xvi. 29, 30, the jailer.
The thirsting. John vii. 37; Isa. v. 1; Matt. v. 6.
The penitent. Jer. xxxi. 18. Luke xviii. 13, the publican. Luke xv. 17, the prodigal.
3. *The Promise to those that Come.*—Matt. xii. 28, "Rest."
Saved and brought into communion with God's people, and into the light. Acts ii. 41; Acts ix. 13.
Forgiven, Isa. xlv. 22; Micah vii. 19; Ps. li. 17.
Quickened, John iv. 14.
Justified, Rom. v. 1; Luke xviii. 14.
Prevailing in prayer, John xvi. 23.
Grounded in love and understanding God's love. Eph. 3. 12.
At rest from one's own works. Heb. iv. 9.
Restored to sonship, Luke xv. 20.
Heirs to eternal inheritance, Heb. ix. 15.

J. N. C.

SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES.

1. *Titles of the Scriptures.*—Romans i. 1, 2; Luke xi. 28; Col. iii. 16; James i. 18; Psalm xl. 7, 8; Neh. viii. 3; Rom. iii. 1, 2; Eph. vi. 17.
2. *Contents of the Scriptures.*—Leviticus xix. 2; Deut. iv. 5; 2 Peter i. 19; 2 Peter i. 4; Acts x. 43; John v. 28, 29, 39.
3. *Descriptions of God's Word.*—Psa. xii. 6; Psa. xix. 7; Psa. cxix. 160; Psa. xciii. 5; Heb. iv. 12; Psa. cxxxix. 17; Isa. xl. 8.
4. *Power and Sufficiency of the Scriptures.*—Psalm cxix. 130; John xv. 3; Psalm cxix. 9; John xx. 31; Psa. cxix. 49; Psa. xix. 7; Matt. iv. 4; 1 Peter ii. 2; Psa. lxxiii. 24; 1 John ii. 5; John vi. 35; Psalm cxix. 18; John xvi. 13; Proverbs ii. 3, 5; 1 Cor. ii. 12, 13; Acts xvii. 11; Deut. xii. 32.
5. *Our Duty with the Scriptures.*—Deut. vi. 1; James i. 22; Deut. vi. 7; Neh. viii. 8. Matt. iv. 1; Ephesians vi. 17; Psalm cxix. 97; Psalm i. 2; Psalm cxix. 193; Psalm cxix. 42; Psa. cxix. 81; Psa. cxix. 162; Psa. cxix. 158; Psa. cxix. 33; Job. xxiii. 12.
6. *The Danger of Neglecting the Bible.*—Heb. x. 28, 29; Heb. ii. 1, 4; Heb. xii. 25.

M. C. H.

DECISION.

1. *Its Necessity.*—Luke ix. 62; Josh. xxiv. 14, 15; 2 Chron. xv. 12; Ex. xxxii. 26.
2. *Its Power.*—Matt. vi. 24; James i. 8; 1 Kings xviii. 21; Deut. v. 32; Ex. xxxii. 26; Ruth i. 16; 2 Chron. xv. 8.

ANON.

REPENTANCE.

1. *God's Definition*.—Jer. xviii. 7-10; Job xlii. 1-6; James v. 19, 20; Ex. xiii. 17; 2 Cor. vii. 9-11
2. *Calls to Repentance*.—Mark ix. 13; Revelation ii. 5; Rev. ii. 16; Rev. ii. 20; Rev. iii. 1-3; Acts xvii. 30; Mark vi. 12.
3. *Living Repentance*.—1 Peter iv. 3, 4, 19; Luke xxii. 42; 1 Peter iv. 1, 2; Ephesians vi. 6, 7; Isa. lv. 6, 7; Isa. i. 16-20.

G. J. B.

THE PEACE OF GOD.

1. *Peace Defined*.—The opposite of fear, Judges vi. 23. The opposite of disquietude and trouble Mark iv. 39; John xiv. 27.
 2. *Its Source*.—Ps. cxix. 165; Ps. xxxvii. 37; Isa. xxxii. 17.
 3. *The Author of Peace is God*.—
The Father, Haggai ii. 9; Rom. xv. 33.
The Son, Isa. ix. 6, 7; 2 Thess. iii. 16.
The Spirit, Gal. v. 22; Rom. viii. 6.
 4. *Peace an Object to be Desired*.—Numbers vi. 26; Psalm cxxii. 6, 7, 8; Isaiah lii. 7; Matt. v. 9; Luke ii. 14; John xiv. 27; John xx. 17, 21; Eph. vi. 15; Romans i. 7; 1 Peter i. 2; Jude 2; Rev. i. 4.
 5. *Characteristics of this Peace*.—Isa. lv. 12; Isa. xlviii. 18; John xiv. 27; Psalm iv. 8; Compare Jer. viii. 11.
 6. *How Peace is Secured*.—
(a) God's part, Isa. liii. 5; Col. i. 19, 20; John xvi. 33; Heb. xii. 11.
(b) Man's part, Rom. v. 1; Phil. iv. 6, 7; 2 Peter i. 2.
 7. *The Promise of Peace*.—Isa. xxvi. 3.
- Concluding*.—Col. iii. 15.

O. C. M.

THE LAST JUDGMENT.

1. *A Judgment Day*.—Acts xvii. 31; Rom. ii. 16; Jude 6; 1 Peter iii. 7.
2. *After the Resurrection*.—2 Tim. iv. 1; Rev. xx. 12, 13; Heb. ix. 27; Acts xxiv. 15.
3. *Christ the Judge*.—Acts xvii. 31; 2 Cor. v. 10; John v. 25, 30.
4. *All must appear*.—Acts xvii. 31; 2 Cor. v. 10; Rom. xvi. 10, 12; Matt. xxv. 32.
5. *A Righteous Judgment*.—Acts xvii. 31; Psa. xcvi. 9; Rom. ii. 2, 6, 11.
6. *Things to come into Judgment*.—Eccl. xii. 14.
(a) Our words, Jude 15; Matt. xii. 36, 37.
(b) Our thoughts, 1 Cor. iv. 5.
(c) Hidden things, Rom. ii. 16; Heb. ii. 3.
7. *No Judgment for those in Christ*.—Rom. viii. 1; John v. 24; Matt. xxv. 34.
8. *The Judgment Day is for the Ungodly*.—2 Peter iii. 7; Job xxi. 30; Jude 25; 1 John ii. 28; 1 John iv. 17.
9. *When will the Day occur?*—Matt. xxv. 31; Mark xiii. 32, 37.
10. *What will be the Result?*—John v. 29; Matt. xxv. 46.

J. E. R.

HEAVEN.

1. *Where is Heaven?*—2 Kings i. 11; Psa. xlvii. 4; Acts i. 10, 11; Matt. iii. 16, 17; Luke iii. 22; John i. 32, 33; 1 Thess. iv. 16, 17; 2 Thess. i. 7.
2. *How may we get there?*—Isaiah xxv. 8, 9; 1 Samuel xii. 23, 24; Proverbs xv. 24; Proverbs xv. 9; Matt. vii. 21; John x. 9; John xiv. 4-6; Eph. ii. 13-18; Heb. ix. 27, 28; Hebrews x. 19, 20; Rev. iii. 8.
3. *Who will be there?*—Eccl. v. 2; Psa. cxv. 3; Psa. cxlii. 1; Isa. vi. 1; Matt. vi. 9; Dan. vii. 13; Mark xvi. 19; Luke xxiv. 51; John xiv. 2, 3; Acts vii. 55, 56; Heb. ix. 24; Psalm lxviii. 17; Matt. xviii. 10; Matt. xxiv. 36; Matt. xxv. 31; Rev. vii. 11, 12; Revelation vii. 9, 10; Rev. vii. 13-15; Matthew v. 3; Matthew xix. 14; Matt. viii. 11; Psa. xvi. 11; Isa. xlix. 10; Rev. vii. 16, 17; Rev. xiv. 13; Rev. xxi. 4; Rev. xxii. 3.

W. E. H.

SEVEN "WITHOUTS."

1. *Without Blood.*—Hebrews ix. 22; John vi. 53-56; Acts xx. 28; Romans iii. 24-26; Romans v. 9; Eph. ii. 13; Col. i. 14, 20; Heb. ix. 12, 14; Heb. x. 19; Hebrews xii. 24; Hebrews xiii. 12, 20; 1 John v. 6; Rev. xii. 11.
2. *Without Faith.*—Heb. xi. 6; John i. 12; John iii. 14-18; Acts x. 43; Acts xiii. 39; Acts xvi. 31; Rom. iv. 5; 1 Cor. i. 21; 2 Cor. i. 24; Gal. ii. 16; Ephesians ii. 3; Philippians iii. 9; Col. ii. 12; 1 Thess. ii. 10; 2 Thess. i. 10; 1 Tim. i. 16; 2 Tim. i. 12; Heb. iv. 3; James ii. 23; 1 Peter i. 5-9; 2 Peter i. 1; 1 John iii. 23; Jude 5; Rev. ii. 13.
3. *Without Holiness.*—Ex. xix. 6; Lev. xi. 44, 45; Lev. xix. 2; Lev. xx. 7, 26; Lev. xxi. 8; Num. xv. 40; Deut. vii. 6; John xvii. 19; Acts xxvi. 18; Rom. vi. 19-22; 1 Cor. vi. 11; 2 Cor. vi. 14-18; Gal. v. 24; Eph. v. 1; Phil. iii. 3; Col. i. 21, 22; 1 Peter i. 15, 16.
4. *Faith Without Works.*—James ii. 26; Matt. v. 16; John vi. 29; Rom. xi. 6; 1 Cor. xv. 5, 8; Gal. ii. 16; Eph. ii. 9, 10; 1 Tim. vi. 18; 1 Tim. iii. 17; Titus ii. 14; Titus iii. 5-8; Rev. xiv. 13.
5. *Without Fear.*—Luke i. 74, 75; John xv. 11; John xvi. 24; John xvii. 23; Rom. v. 5; 2 Cor. v. 14; Gal. v. 6; Phil. iv. 4; 1 Thess. v. 16; 2 Tim. i. 7; 1 John iv. 17.
6. *Without Chastisement.*—Heb. xii. 8; Matt. v. 11, 12; Luke vi. 22, 23; Acts v. 41; Rom. v. 2; Rom. viii. 17, 18; 2 Cor. iv. 17; 2 Cor. xii. 10; Heb. x. 34; 1 Peter iv. 12-14.
7. *Without ME.*—John xv. 5; Judges xxvi. 17; Neh. vii. 10; Ps. viii. 2; Isa. xl. 31; Acts i. 8; Acts vi. 8; 2 Cor. iv. 7; 2 Cor. xii. 9; Eph. iii. 16; Col. i. 11; 1 Peter i. 5.

J. H. B.

RESURRECTION OF CHRIST.

1. *Prophecy of the Resurrection of Christ.*—Ps. xvi. 8-11.
 2. *Testimony of the Evangelists that Jesus rose from the Dead.*—Matt. xxviii. 7; Mark xvi. 9; Luke xxiv. 6; John xx. 19.
 3. *Testimony in the Acts of the Apostles.*—Acts i. 3; Acts ii. 32; Acts iii. 15; Acts x. 40; Acts xiii. 30.
 4. *Testimony of the Apostle Peter.*—1 Peter i. 3; 1 Peter i. 21; 1 Peter iii. 18.
 5. *Testimony of St. Paul, in his Epistles.*—Romans vi. 9; 1 Cor. xv. 4; 1 Thessalonians iv. 14; 2 Tim. ii. 2, 8.
- All read 1 Cor. xv. 20.

H. P. H.

SUNDAY-SCHOOL TEACHER'S MOTIVES TO EARNEST WORK.

Your Scholar, by Nature.—Eph. ii. 3.
Your Scholar, by Grace.—Eph. ii. 19.
Your Office, in Christ's stead.—2 Cor. v. 20.
Your Work.—2 Tim. iv. 2.
Your Responsibility.—2 Cor. ii. 15, 16.
Your Sufficiency.—2 Cor. iii. 5.
Your Helper.—Rom. viii. 26.
Your Source of Supply.—James i. 5.
Your Aim.—Eph. iv. 13; Col. i. 28.
Your Trust.—1 Tim. iv. 10.
Your Reckoning.—Rom. viii. 18.
Your Reward.—Dan. xii. 3; 1 Peter v. 4.

W. C. P.

CHRISTIAN ATTAINMENTS.

1. *Taught of God.*—Isa. liv. 13; 1 John ii. 27; John x. 3, 4; Mal. iii. 16; Acts x. 2.
2. *The Example of Christ.*—John x. 4, 27; Acts viii. 2; Rev. xvii. 14; John i. 47; Col. iii. 12; Matt. v. 6.
3. *Likeness to God.*—Matt. v. 44, 45, 48; Eph. v. 1; Matt. v. 16.

H. B. C.

BENEFITS OF TRIALS.

1. *Teaching God's Power and Faithfulness.*—Ps. xxiv. 19; Ps. xi. 3, 4; Ps. xxi. 18, 19.
2. *Learning to Trust in God.*—Deut. iv. 30, 31; Nehemiah i. 8, 9; Psalm lxxvii. 34; Isa. x. 20, 21; Hosea ii. 6, 7.
3. *A test of Faith and Obedience.*—Gen. xxii. 1, 2; Heb. xi. 17; Ex. xv. 23-25; Deut. viii. 2, 16; 1 Peter i. 7; Rev. ii. 10.

H. B. C.

CHILDREN OF GOD.

1. *According to God's Promise.*—Rom. ix. 8; Gal. iii. 29.
2. *By Grace.*—Gal. iii. 7, 26; Ezek. xvi. 3-6; Rom. iv. 16, 17.
3. *Through Christ Jesus.*—John i. 12; Gal. iv. 4; Eph. i. 5, 6, 11.
4. *Likeness to God.*—Matt. v. 44, 45, 48; Eph. v. 1; Matt. v. 16.

H. B. C.

SIN AND FORGIVENESS.

SIN.

"Sin is any want of conformity unto or transgression of the law of God."

1. *Sin Pervades our Nature*.—Ps. xiv. 2, 3; Rom. iii. 10. Rom. vii. 14; Rom. viii. 7, 8; Rom. vii. 18, 21; Gal. v. 17; Isa. lix. 12; Romans vii. 15, 19, 21; John iii. 4; Romans iii. 19; Romans v. 12-21; Jer. xvii. 9; Matt. xv. 18-20; Gal. v. 17; Eph. ii. 1-3; Isa. liii. 4-6; 2 Cor. v. 21; Gal. iii. 13; Heb. vii. 26; Heb. iv. 15; 1 Peter ii. 22.
2. *Sin is Antagonistic to God and opposite to the Divine Character*.—Habak. i. 13; Rom. viii. 7; Heb. xii. 14.
3. *Sin and Salvation are therefore mutually exclusive*.—Ezek. xviii. 4; Rom. vi. 23; Gal. ii. 10; James ii. 14.
4. *Sin Unforgiven makes Terrible*—
The thought of God, Gen. iii. 9, 10; Luke xii. 45; Heb. xii. 29.
The thought of death, Heb. ii. 15; 1 Cor. xv. 56.
The thought of judgment, Isa. xxxiii. 14; Heb. x. 27.
The restlessness of the heart, Isa. lvii. 20, 21.
It's self-loathing, Job xlii. 6; Isa. vi. 5.
5. *The Fearfulness of Sin is measured by*—
It's punishment in the lost sinner, Matt. xxv. 41; Mark ix. 44, 45.
It's punishment in the sin-bearer, Matt. xxvi. 36-39; Matt. xxvii. 46.

FORGIVENESS.

1. *God only forgives, Man does not merit*.—Micah vi. 6, 7; Heb. x. 1, 2; Gal. iii. 10-13; Ps. cxliii. 2; Ps. cxxx. 3; Rom. iii. 19, 24.
2. *Forgiveness grounded on the Atonement of Christ*.—Isaiah liii; Heb. ix. 22, 23; Ephesians i. 7; 1 Peter i. 18, 19; 1 John i. 7; 1 John ii. 2.
3. *The Atonement originates in the Love of God*.—Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7; Isa. xliii. 25; Isa. xlviii. 9; John iii. 16; 1 John iv. 10.
4. *Freely Applied*.—Isa. lv. 1, 8, 9; Revelation xxii. 17; Acts ii. 38; 2 Cor. vii. 9-11; Romans v. 1; Acts xvi. 31; Eph. ii. 8.
5. *Fruits*.—Rom. v. 1; Matt. ix. 2; Psa. cxxx. 4; Matt. xi. 28; Isaiah lvii. 18-21; 1 John iv. 10, 19; Isa. xlv. 22; Rom. viii. 33, 34; Heb. x. 21, 22.
6. *Evidences*.—Matt. xviii. 35; Titus ii. 11, 12; 1 Peter i. 22; 1 John iii. 13.

T. G. D.

GIFTS OF GOD.

1. *Eternal Life*.—John x. 28; John iii. 36.
2. *Rest*.—Matt. xi. 28; Jer. vi. 16.
3. *Peace*.—John xiv. 27; Isa. xxvi. 3, 4; Job. xxxii. 21.
4. *Holy Spirit*.—John xiv. 16; Ps. li. 12; Titus iii. 5; 2 Cor. iii. 17; 1 Thess. i. 6.

G. F. P.

COMMUNION WITH GOD.

1. *Promised*.—John xiv. 23; 1 John i. 3; 1 Cor. i. 9; 2 Cor. xiii. 14.
2. *Desired*.—Ps. cxlii. 1; Phil. i. 23; Ps. lxxiii. 5, 6; Phil. iv. 6; Heb. iv. 16.
3. *Exemplified*.—Genesis v. 24; Gen. vi. 9; Gen. xviii. 33; Gen. xxxii. 24-29; Ex. xxxiii. 11-23.

ANON.

THE BELIEVER'S CONFIDENCE.

1. *The Privilege of Assurance*.—Job xix. 25; Rom. viii. 16; 1 John iii. 2; Isa. xii. 2; 1 John v. 13; Rom. v. 1; 1 John iii. 22.
2. *Founded on God's Word*.—Col. ii. 2; 1 Thess. i. 5.
3. *Is of Faith*.—Eph. iii. 12; 2 Tim. i. 12; Heb. x. 22.

H. B. C.

GOD'S DESCRIPTION OF HIS WORD.

1. *Given by Inspiration*.—2 Tim. iii. 16; Acts i. 16; Acts iv. 24, 25; Acts xxviii. 25; 1 Cor. ii. 4, 5, 9-13; Heb. i. 2; c. f. xii. 25; Heb. ii. 1-4; Heb. iii. 7; Heb. ix. 7, 8; Heb. x. 15; 2 Pet. i. 21.
2. *The Oracles of God*.—Acts vii. 38; Rom. iii. 2; Heb. v. 12; 1 Pet. iv. 11.
3. *The Word of God*.—Prov. xxx. 5, 6; Isa. xl. 8; Mark vii. 13; Luke iv. 4; Luke xi. 28; Acts iv. 31; Acts vi. 7; Acts xi. 1; Acts xii. 24; Acts xiii. 44; 2 Peter iii. 2-10.
4. *The Word of the Lord*.—Jer. viii. 9; Acts viii. 25; Acts xiii. 46-49; Acts xvi. 32; 1 Thess. i. 8; 2 Thess. iii. 1.
5. *The Word of Truth*.—2 Cor. vi. 7; Eph. i. 13; Col. i. 5; 2 Tim. ii. 15; James i. 18.
6. *The Words of Life*.—John vi. 63, 68; Acts v. 20; Acts xx. 32; Romans x. 8; 2 Corinthians v. 19; Col. iii. 16; Psalm cxix. 89; 2 Cor. i. 19, 20; Matthew vii. 24; Psa. cxix. 140; Luke viii. 11; 1 Peter i. 23; Luke xxiv. 27, 44; John v. 39; Acts x. 43; John xii. 48; Rom. ii. 16; 1 Peter i. 23, 25.

C. M. W.

FELLOW-HELPERS.

- 3 John i. 8; Luke v. 7; Isa. lxi. 6; 2 Chron. xxvi. 13; Romans vi. 3, 9; Ezra v. 2; 2 Samuel x. 11; Eccl. iv. 10; Isa. i. 7, 9.
1. *"Helping together by prayer"*.—2 Cor. i. 11; Col. xi. 12; 2 Chron. xx. 9; Heb. iv. 19.
Private, public.
For ourselves, for Christians, for the unsaved, for special cases.
"In the spirit."
2. *By "assembling together" in religious meetings*.—Mal. iii. 16; Heb. x. 25; Acts iii. 1; Ex. xvii. 12.
Front seats and first moments.
3. *Showing Salvation in Song*.—Ps. lxii. 5; Ps. xxviii. 7; Ps. xcvi. 1, 2.
"New Songs and Old."
Singing to save.
Singing with silent prayer.
4. *By "the word of Testimony"*.—Rev. xxii. 11; Ps. cxix. 46, 99; Eccl. v. 2.
Animated, Biblical, Concise.
5. *By "watching for Souls"*.—Heb. xiii. 17; S. of Sol. iii. 2, 4.
In preaching services, etc.; in daily life; inquire name, etc.; introduce to preacher.
6. *By Helping Inquirers*.—Acts viii. 30-35; Acts xvi. 3; John iii. 5, 14, 16, 36; Jas. i. 22.
Probing, promises, prayer.
7. *By inviting persons to Church and to Christ*.—Matt. xxii. 9, 10; Isa. ii. 3; Ps. cxvii. 13; Job i. 42.
Slips printed and given away. Strangers and neighbors visited.
8. *By Distributing good Reading*. (a) At close of meetings. (b) Daily. (c) In letters.
"Thy God Helpeth Thee." 1 Chron. xii. 18; Ps. lrv. 4; Job xxvi. 2; Acts xxvi. 22. "Lord help me," Matt. xv. 25.

W. F. C.

PRECIOUS THINGS.

1. *The Precious Things to God.*—Ps. lxxii. 14; Ps. xlix. 8; Ps. cxvi. 15; Isa. xliii. 4; 1 Peter ii. 4-6.
 2. *The Precious Things to God's Children.*—Ps. xxxvi. 7; Ps. cxxxix. 17; 1 Peter i. 7; 2 Peter i. 1; 1 Peter i. 18, 19; 1 Peter ii. 7; 2 Peter i. 4.

C. E. D.

GOD'S LOVE.

1. *A part of His Nature.*—2 Cor. xiii. 11; 1 John iv. 8; Eph. ii. 4; Zeph. iii. 17; Isa. xlix. 15, 16; Rom. viii. 39; Hosea xi. 4; Jer. xxxi. 3.
 2. *Manifested through Christ.*—John iii. 16; Titus iii. 4; Luke xix. 10; Gal. ii. 2; John xv. 13; 1 John iii. 16.
 3. *Shown in Gifts to His Children.*—1 John iii. 1; 2 Corinthians ix. 15; James i. 5; Psalm xxix. 11; 2 Thess. i. 7; Rom. v. 6.

H. B. C.

THE CHRISTIAN'S CALLING.

- Called by God.—Rom. viii. 30; 2 Thess. ii. 14.
 Called of Jesus Christ.—Rom. i. 6; 1 Peter v. 10.
 Called according to His purpose.—Rom. viii. 28, 29, 30; 2 Tim. i. 9.
 Called by the Gospel.—2 Thess. ii. 14.
 Called out of darkness into light.—1 Peter ii. 9.
 Called the sons of God.—1 John iii. 1; Gal. iv. 6, 7.
 Called in one body.—Col. iii. 15.
 Called to be saints.—Rom. i. 7; 1 Cor. i. 2; 1 Thess. iv. 7.
 Called into fellowship.—1 Cor. i. 9.
 Called into the grace of Christ.—Galatians i. 6.
 Called in hope.—Eph. i. 18; Eph. iv. 4; Rom. v. 2.
 Called to virtue.—2 Peter i. 3.
 Called to eternal life.—1 Tim. vi. 12.
 Called to an eternal inheritance.—Heb. ix. 15; 1 Peter i. 4.
 Called to blessing.—1 Peter iii. 9.
 Called to liberty.—Gal. v. 13.
 Called to peace.—1 Cor. vii. 15; Col. iii. 15.
 Called to suffer.—1 Peter ii. 21.
 A heavenly calling.—Heb. iii. 1.
 Called to glory.—1 Thess. ii. 12; 2 Thess. ii. 14; 1 Peter v. 10; 2 Peter i. 3.
 A holy calling.—1 Thess. iv. 7; 2 Tim. i. 9.
 That worthy name by which ye are called.—Acts xi. 26; James ii. 7.
 Ye see your calling, brethren.—1 Cor. i. 26.
 The prize of the High calling.—Phil. iii. 14.
 Faithful is He that calleth you.—1 Cor. i. 9; 1 Thess. v. 4, 2.
 Walk worthy of.—Eph. iv. 1; Col. i. 10; 1 Peter i. 15, 16; 2 Peter i. 10.

G. A. H.

RIGHT AND WRONG ZEAL.

1. *Four Kinds of Zeal to be Condemned*.—Blind zeal, Romans x. 2; Bitter zeal, James iii. 14; Proud zeal, 2 Kings x. 16; Partial zeal, Matt. xxiii. 23
2. *False or Mistaken Zeal*.—2 Samuel vi. 6, 7; 2 Samuel xxi. 2; 2 Kings x. 16; Matthew xvi. 22; Matt. xxiii. 15; Luke ix. 54, 55; Luke xxi. 20; John xviii. 10, 11; Acts xxii. 3, 4; Rom. x. 2; Gal. i. 14; Gal. iv. 17; Phil. iii. 6.
3. *Right Kinds of Zeal*.—Eccles. ix. 10; Num. xxv. 13; 2 Cor. vii. 11; Col. iv. 13; Acts xxi. 20; Rev. iii. 19.

J. L.

SEVEN ALLUSIONS TO "ONE THING."

1. *Death*.—Eccles. iii. 19; John v. 40; 2 Cor. v. 14; Eph. ii. 1; 1 Tim. v. 6; 1 John v. 12.
2. *Salvation*.—Mark x. 21; John iii. 7-18; Acts. iv. 12; Acts x. 43; Acts xiii. 39; Acts xvi. 31; Rom. x. 9; Eph. i. 7; Col. i. 12-14; 1 Peter i. 19; 1 John i. 7.
3. *Assurance*.—John ix. 24; John i. 11, 12; John v. 24; Matt. xi. 23; Isa. xiv. 22; Lev. xvi. 21; Heb. x. 19-22; Eph. ii. 1, 10; 1 John v. 13.
4. *Communion*.—Psa. xxvii. 4; 1 John i. 3; Luke v. 7; Ex. xxv. 22-30; Rom. viii. 17; 1 Cor. iii. 21-23; 1 Cor. x. 16-21; 2 Cor. vi. 14-18.
5. *Devotedness*.—Luke x. 42; Luke xi. 34-36; John viii. 12; John xv. 7; 2 Corinthians v. 14, 15; 2 Cor. vi. 10; Gal. i. 10; Phil. i. 21; Rev. xiv. 4.
6. *Progress*.—Phil. iii. 13, 14; 1 Cor. iii. 12-15; 1 Cor. ix. 24-26; Gal. vi. 7; 2 Timothy iv. 6-8; Jas. i. 12; 2 Pet. iii. 18; Rev. iii. 11.
7. *The Coming of the Lord*.—2 Peter iii. 8; Matt. xxiv. 36-51; Mark xiii. 33-37; Luke xii. 35-40; Luke xvii. 26-37; Luke xxi. 34-36; John xiv. 3; Acts i. 11; Rev. vii. 7, 12, 20.

J. H. B.

SEVEN-FOLD POWER OF CHRIST.

1. *His Power in Heaven*.—John i. 1-3, 10; 1 Cor. viii. 6; Eph. iii. 9; Col. i. 6; Isa. ix. 6; Ps. xxxiii. 6; Ps. cii. 5; John v. 17, 18; John x. 30; Phil. ii. 6; Rev. i. 8; Rev. iii. 14
2. *His Power on Earth*.—Matt. ix. 6; Matt. xi. 5; Matthew viii. 27; Luke vii. 50; John xi. 13, 44; Matt. viii. 2, 3; Matt. ix. 20-22; Matt. xvii. 18; Mark iii. 5; Luke vii. 11-15; Luke viii. 23-24.
3. *His Power in Death*.—John xii. 24, 33; Lev. xvii. 11; Isa. liii. 5; Matt. xxvi. 28; Rom. v. 10; 1 Cor. xi. 26; Gal. iii. 13; Eph. i. 7; Phil. ii. 8; Col. i. 21, 22; Heb. ii. 9; 1 John i. 7; Rev. v. 9.
4. *His Power in Resurrection*.—Rom. i. 4; Rom. iv. 25; Rom. vi. 6-9; Rom. viii. 34; Eph. ii. 4-6; Col. ii. 12; Col. iii. 1-4; 1 Peter i. 3.
5. *His Power in Exaltation*.—John xiv. 19; Acts v. 31; Romans v. 10; 1 Cor. i. 24; Phil. ii. 6-11; 1 Peter iii. 22; Rev. i. 18.
6. *His Power in Intercession*.—Hebrews vii. 25; Exodus xxviii. 38; 1 John ii. 1; Heb. ii. 17, 18; Heb. iv. 15, 16; Heb. v. 1, 2; Ps. cxli. 14; Moses xi. 8; John xiii. 1; Eph. v. 25-27.
7. *His Power in His Second Coming*.—Matt. xxiv. 30; 1 Thess. iv. 16-18; John xiv. 3; Col. iii. 4; 1 Thess. ii. 10; 1 Thess. iii. 13; 2 Tim. iv. 8; Titus ii. 13; Heb. ix. 28; Heb. x. 37; Jas. v. 8; 1 John ii. 28.

J. H. B.

CHRISTMAS BIBLE READINGS.

PROPHECIES AND PROMISES OF JESUS CHRIST.

1. *In the Old Testament.*—Gen. xxiii. 18; Gen. xlix. 10; Num. xxiv. 17; Deuteronomy xviii. 15, 18; 1 Samuel ii. 35; Job xix. 25; Ps. ii. 6; Ps. ii. 7; Ps. lxxii. 11, 17; Ps. cxviii. 22; Isa. vii. 14; Isaiah ix. 6, 7; Isaiah xi. 1, 2, 10; Isaiah xxviii. 16; Isaiah xlii. 1-3, 6, 7; Isa. liii. 4, 5, 7, 9; Isaiah lv. 4; Isaiah lix. 20; Isaiah lxi. 1; Jer. xxiii. 5; Jer. xxxiii. 14-16; Daniel vii. 13, 14; Micah v. 2; Haggai ii. 6, 7; Zech. vi. 12; Zech. ix. 4; Mal. iii. 1; Mal. iv. 2.
2. *Coming of Jesus Christ.*—Matt. ii. 1-6; Mark i. 9-11; Luke ii. 8-12; John i. 1, 2, 16.
3. *Testimony of John the Baptist.*—Matt. iii. 13, 14; Mark i. 6-8; Luke iii. 15-17; John i. 29-34.
4. *Testimony of Jesus regarding Himself.*—Matthew xi. 22; Mark xiv. 61, 62; Luke iv. 18, 19; John iv. 25, 26.
5. *Testimony of Twelve others of their Belief in Jesus Christ.*—John i. 45; Matt. xvi. 16; John i. 41; 1 John iv. 14; John xx. 28; Romans i. 3; John i. 49; John iii. 2; John xi. 27; Acts viii. 37; John iv. 29; Matt. xxvii. 54.

H. P. H.

WALKING WITH GOD.

1. *Companionship in the Walk.*—Gen. iii. 8; Gen. v. 22, 24; Gen. vi. 9; Amos iii. 3.
2. *Where to Walk.*—Psalm i. 1; 2 Cor. x. 2; Eph. ii. 2; Heb. xi. 24, 26; Exodus xiv. 29; Deut. ii. 7; Job xxix; Ps. cxxxviii. 7; Isa. xliii. 2; Dan vi. 22; Matt. xiv. 29; Acts iv. 16; Rev. i. 22.
3. *How to Walk.*—Ex. xiii. 21. John viii. 12; Ex. xiv. 22; Josh. iii. 17; Ps. cxix. 45; Daniel iii. 25; Micah vi. 8; Mal. ii. 6; 2 Cor. v. 7.
4. *Who Walk?*—Isa. xxv. 9; Matt. xi. 5; Rev. xxi. 24.
5. *The end of the Walk.*—Ps. xxiii. 4; Rev. iii. 4; Rev. xxi. 24.

THE WATCHMAN.

THE FOOL.

1. *His Belief.*—Ps. xiv. 1.
2. *His Walk.*—Eccl. ii. 14.
3. *His standing before God.*—Eccl. v. 4; Ps. v. 5.
4. *His Mirth.*—Eccl. vii. 4; Eccl. vii. 6.
5. *His Food.*—Eccl. x. 12.
6. *His House.*—Matt. vii. 26.
7. *His End.*—Luke xii. 20.

THE TRUTH

HEAVENLY PLACES.

- At the Feet of Jesus.*—Luke x. 39; John xii. 2, 3; Luke xxii. 48.
Upon the Palms of my Hands.—Isa. xlix. 16.
Shoulder.—Ex. xxviii. 12-25.
Breast-plate.—Ex. xxviii. 12-25; John xiii. 23.

G. C. N.

SEVEN THINGS TO WHICH WE SHOULD TAKE HEED.

1. *That no Man deceive Us.*—Matthew xxix. 4; 1 Cor. x. 32; Matthew xxiv. 42; Mark xiii. 33-37; Luke xii. 37-40; Luke xxi. 34-36; John xiv. 3; John xxi. 20-23; Acts i. 11; 1 Cor. i. 7; 1 Cor. xi. 26; Phil. iii. 20; 1 Thess. i. 10; Titus ii. 13; Heb. ix. 28; Rev. xxi. 7, 12, 20.
2. *What we Hear.*—Mark iv. 24; Proverbs vi. 27; Isaiah viii. 20; Matthew xxiv. 35; John xiv. 26; John xv. 3; John xvi. 13; John xvii. 17; 1 Thess. ii. 13; 1 John ii. 27.
3. *How we Hear.*—Luke vii. 18; 1 Sam. iii. 9, 10; Psalm cxix. 11; Jeremiah xxii. 29; Acts xiii. 26; 2 Tim. iii. 16, 17; Heb. ii. 1; Heb. iv. 2, 12; James i. 22, 25; 1 Peter i. 25.
4. *To Ourselves.*—Luke xxi. 34; Philippians iii. 3; Psalm li. 5; Jeremiah xvii. 9; Mark vii. 21-23; Mark xiii. 9, 23, 33; Acts xx. 28; Rom. vii. 18; 1 Cor. x. 12; 1 Tim. iv. 16.
5. *How we Build.*—1 Cor. iii. 10; Mal. iii. 16; Matt. xxv. 40; Mark ix. 41; Rom. xiv. 23; 1 Cor. x. 31; Gal. i. 10; Col. iii. 23; Heb. xi. 6; 1 John ii. 28.
6. *Lest there be in Any of Us an Evil Heart of Unbelief.*—Heb. iii. 12; Matthew xiii. 58; Matthew xvii. 20; Matthew xxi. 21, 22; Mark vi. 6; Mark xvi. 14; Luke xvii. 5, 6; John v. 24; John vii. 38; Acts ii. 44-47; Rom. i. 16; Rom. xi. 20; 2 Cor. iv. 13; 2 Tim. i. 12; Hebrews xi; 1 Peter i. 8.
7. *The Sure Word of Prophecy.*—2 Peter i. 19; Matt. xxiv. 42; Mark xiii. 33-37; Luke xii. 35-40; John xiv. 3; Acts i. 11; 1 Thess. i. 10; 2 Tim. iv. 8; Titus ii. 13; Heb. ix. 28; Hebrews x. 37; James v. 8; Rev. xxii. 20.

J. H. B.

THE CHRISTHOOD OF JESUS.

Luke xxiv. 25, 27, 44.

Consider some of these Scriptures, and the testimony concerning their fulfilment in Jesus:

Deut. xviii. 15, 16,
 Psa. cxxxii. 11,
 Isa. ix. 6,
 Jer. xxxiii. 14, 15,
 Ezek. xxxiv. 23,
 Dan. ii. 44,
 Zech. ix. 9,
 Zech. xiii. 1,

Acts iii. 22-24.
 Acts ii. 29-36.
 Luke ii. 10.
 Gal. iv. 4, 5.
 Heb. xiii. 20.
 Luke i. 32, 33.
 Matt. xxi. 7-9.
 Heb. ix. 14.

Consider, also, some additional testimonies from the New Testament Scriptures.

- 1—of Simeon, Luke ii. 25-32.
- 2—of Anna, the prophetess, Luke ii. 38.
- 3—of John the Baptist, Mark i. 1-8.
- 4—of the angels, Luke i. 30-35; Luke ii. 8-11.
- 5—of the Holy Ghost, Matt. iii. 16.
- 6—of the Father, Matt. iii. 17; Matt. xvii. 5.
- 7—by Himself, Matt. xxvii. 33; Mark xiv. 61, 62.
- 8—of devils, Mark i. 23, 24; Mark iii. 11; Mark v. 6, 7; Luke iv. 31.
- 9—of death, Luke vii. 14, 15; Mark v. 35, 41, 42; Matt. xxvii. 52, 53.
- 10—of nature, Matt. xxvii. 45, 51; Mark iv. 39, 41.
- 11—of the centurion, Mark xv. 37-36.
- 12—of Peter, Matt. xvi. 16; Acts iv. 8, 10-12.
- 13—of Paul, Acts ix. 20; Rom. i. 1-4; 1 Tim. iii. 16.

L. W. M.

THE CLOUD OF GLORY.

Israel's Guide.—Ex. xiii. 21.

God our Guide.—Isa. xlix. 10; John xvi. 13, 14; Ps. xxxii. 8, 9.

Must be near Him.—Ex. xiv. 20, 21.

The Cloud a Light.—Ex. xiii. 21;

Walk in Light.—Numbers x. 34; Num. xiv. 14; Ps. cv. 39.

Cloud a Shade.—Ex. xiv. 24, 25.

A Warning.—2 Thess. i. 7, 8, 9.

The Cloud an Oracle.—Num. ix. 15, 18.

G. C. N.

THE PEACE LEFT AND THE PEACE GIVEN.

1. *God is the God of Peace.*—Rom. xv. 33; Rom. xvi. 20; 1 Cor. xiv. 33; 2 Corinthians xiii. 11; 1 Thess. v. 23; Heb. xiii. 20; Judges vi. 24.
2. *The King and Kingdom of Peace.*—Judges vi. 24; Isa. ix. 6; Heb. vii. 1, 2; Isaiah xxxii. 17; Isa. lii. 7; Ps. xxix. 11; Ps. xxxvii. 11; Psalm lxxii; Micah v. 5; Haggai ii. 9; Matt. v. 4, 9; Luke ii. 14; Luke xix. 38.
3. *Peace I leave.*—Luke vii. 5; Rom. v. 1; Eph. ii. 13-17; Col. i. 20; Job xxii. 21; Isa. liii. 5.
4. *"My Peace I give unto You."*—John xvii. 26; 1 John iv. 17; Phil. iv. 6, 7; Rom. v. 1.

W. J. E.

A PICTURE OF SALVATION.

1 Samuel xxx.

- 1 Both Amalekite and his servant were under the curse of God.—Ex. xiv. 16; Ezekiel xxix. 12-15; John xvi. 11; John iii. 18; Rom. iii. 19; Rom. vii. 7; Gal. iii. 10; Ezek. xvi. 5.
2. The young man of Egypt was utterly helpless.—John v. 1-9. Luke x. 30-35; Eph. ii. 1-4.
3. The Egyptian, forsaken and helpless, was found by David's servants. They did not wait for him to come to them, but they went to him.—Luke xiv. 23; Mark ii. 3-12; John i. 43-45.
4. They brought the servant of the Amalekite unto David, who saved him by grace. There was no other way of saving him, if he was saved at all, for not only did he belong to a nation that had cruelly oppressed David's fathers, but he belonged to a band that had just burned David's city of Ziklag, and had taken captive David's two wives; so that "David and the people that were with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep." It is a wonder he did not kill him, but instead of that he saved him by grace, as we are saved. Eph. ii. 8, 9; Titus iii. 4-7; Titus ii. 11-14; Rom. v. 6-8; Gal. iii. 13.
5. David at once met the need of the wretch he had spared by giving him bread and water. John vi. 51; Rev. xxi. 6; John iv. 14.
6. Thus saved, strengthened and refreshed, the young man entered joyfully into the service of a new master, and lead the soldiers of King David against the host of the enemy. Phil. i. 21; 2 Cor. v. 14, 15; Gal. vi. 14.
7. He shared in the spoils of victory.—2 Tim. ii. 12; Rev. ii. 26; Rev. iii. 21; Rev. ii. 10; Rev. iii. 11; Matt. xv. 14-30; Luke xix. 12-27; 1 Cor. iii. 11-15.

J. H. B.

THE LOVE OF CHRIST.

1. "As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you," John xv. 9.
2. "Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his *friends*," John xv. 13.
3. "Unto him that loved [loveth] us, and washed us from our sins in *His own blood*, and hath made us kings and priests unto God and His Father; to Him be glory and dominion forever and ever. Amen," Rev. i. 5, 6.
4. "The love of Christ constraineth us: because we thus judge, that if one died for *all*, then were all dead," 2 Cor. v. 14.
5. "Christ also loved the Church, and gave Himself for *it*," Eph. v. 25.
6. "Christ also hath loved *us*, and hath given Himself for *us*," Eph. v. 2.
7. "The Son of God, who loved *me*, and gave Himself for *me*," Gal. ii. 20.

J. H. B.

THINGS WHICH GOD HATH PREPARED.

1. *Preparations of Providence*.—Proverbs viii. 27; Psalm lxxiv. 16; Ps. cxlvii. 8; Ps. lxxv. 9; Ps. lxxviii. 10.
2. *Preparations in Grace*.—Luke ii. 30, 31; Heb. x. 5; Matt. xxii. 4.
3. *Preparations in Glory*.—Matt. xxv. 34; Heb. xi. 16; Revelation xxi. and xxii; John xiv. 2; Psalm xxiii. 5; Jonah iv. 6, 7, 8; Ps. ix. 7; Ps. vii. 13; Proverbs xix. 29.

S. A. B.

WHOSOEVER.

1. *Condemnation*.—John viii. 34; Rom. ii. 1; James ii. 10; 1 John i. 23; 1 John iii. 4; 1 John iii. 10; 2 John 9.
2. *Salvation*.—John iii. 16; John iv. 14; Luke xii. 8; Acts x. 43; Rom. x. 11; 1 John v. 1; Rev. xxii. 17; John xiv. 13.

J. H. B.

BLACKBOARD BIBLE READING.

WHAT CHRIST HAS DONE FOR ALL SINNERS.
IS DOING THE SAVED.
WILL DO FOR HIS SAINTS.

If you do not accept and believe what Christ has done, you have no part in what He is doing, and you can only have a fearful dread of what He will do.
T. S.

THE SAVING POWER OF CHRIST.

God our Salvation.—Isaiah xii. 2; Exodus xv. 1, 2, 11; Isa. lxiii. 1; Heb. vii. 25; Hosea ii. 16, 20; Isaiah lxii. 4.

Nearness of Access.—John xv. 15; Rom. viii.

Deliverance.—Rom. xi. 26; Joel ii. 32.

Exhortation.—1 Cor. xvi. 13; Heb. iv. 13, 16; Heb. ii. 18; Num. xiii. 27, 28.

God's Will Specified.—Ezek. xxxiv. 25; Luke x. 19; 1 John i. 8; Rom. viii. 32; Ps. cxvi. 7, 8, 9; 2 Tim. iv. 18; Jude 24, 25.

Point of Service.—Ex. iii. 10; Ex. iv. 10, 14; Josh. i. 5, 9; Isa. vi. 5; Jer. i. 6, 19.

Dark Hours.—Ex. iii. 7; Isa. xliii. 1, 2; Isa. lxi. 1, 2, 3; Ps. xxxiv. 19.

R. S. M.

OFFENCES THAT CUT OFF THE SOUL.

1. *The uncircumcised Israelite was cut off*, Gen. xvii. 14. If Christ is not received as the end of self and the way of death to the flesh, that we may be separated unto God, He will not own us, Col. ii. 11; Col. iii. 11; Rom. ii. 25, 28, 29; Rom. iii. 30; Rom. iv. 9-12; 1 Cor. vii. 18; Gal. v. 2, 6, vi. 15; Phil. iii. 3; Eph. ii. 11-13.
2. *An Israelite who partook of leaven, or permitted any leaven in his house, during the seven days' feast of unleavened bread, was cut off*, Ex. xii. 15, 19. If we indulge the lusts of the flesh while professing Christ, and this must be determined not by our fancies but by the word of the Lord, God will not own us, Rom. vi. 6-12; Rom. viii. 6, 13; 1 Cor. vi. 9-11; 2 Cor. vi. 14-18. Matt. vii. 15-21; Gal. vi. 7, 8; Heb. xii. 14; 1 Pet. i. 14-16.
3. *An Israelite who did not keep the passover was cut off*, Num. ix. 13. If we lightly esteem the blood of Christ, or trust in anything else for salvation, God will not own us, Gen. iv. 3-5; Ex. xii. 13; Lev. xvii. 11; Matt. xxvi. 28; Rom. iii. 24, 25; Rom. v. 9; 1 Cor. v. 7; Eph. i. 7; Col. i. 12-14; 1 Pet. i. 18, 19; 1 John. i. 7; Rev. v. 9.
4. *An Israelite who did not afflict his soul on the day of atonement was cut off*, Lev. xxiii. 27-29. If we have no sense of the evil of sin which cost the sacrifice of Christ, or if we are not humbled in view of our personal unworthiness, God will not own us, Matthew xxvii. 46; Luke xii. 50; John xii. 24-33; Romans viii. 3, 32; 1 Cor. xi. 26; 2 Cor. v. 21; Gal. ii. 20, 21; iii. 13; Heb. ix. 26; 1 Pet. ii. 24; iii. 18; Rev. iii. 15, 16.
5. *An Israelite who did any work on the Sabbath was cut off*, Ex. xxxi. 14; Num. xv. 32-36. If we seek to add our own works to the finished work of Christ in order to obtain rest for the disquieted conscience, and the rest of heaven hereafter, God will not own us, Matt. xi. 28; Luke vii. 50; John v. 24; Acts xvi. 31; Rom. iii. 20; Rom. iv. 5; xi. 6; Gal. ii. 16; Gal. iii. 10; Eph. ii. 8, 9; Col. ii. 10; Titus iii. 4-6; Heb. iv. 3.
6. *An Israelite who failed to receive the water of separation was cut off*, Num. xix. 13, 20. If we are not cleansed from the defilement contracted in our journey through the world, so that we can walk in fellowship with Christ, God will not own us, John xiii. 8-10; John xv. 3; John xix. 34, 35; Acts xi. 23; Rom. vii. 4-6; Eph. v. 25-27; Col. ii. 6; 1 Thess. iv. 1; Heb. ix. 24; 1 John i. 3-7; 1 John ii. 6; Rev. i. 5, 6.
7. *An Israelite who made anything like the holy oil, or put it upon a stranger, or used it for his own gratification, was cut off*, Ex. xxx. 33, 38. If we deny or insult the Holy Ghost, or desire His gifts to please and promote self, God will not own us, Matt. xii. 31, 32; Acts v. 3-10; Acts ix. 18-23; Rom. viii. 9; 1 Cor. iii. 16, 17; 1 Cor. vi. 19, 20; Gal. v. 16, 17; Eph. ii. 22; Eph. iv. 30; 1 Thess. v. 19.

J. H. B.

PEACE.

1. *Picture of Peace.*—Isa. xiv. 7.
2. *Comes from God.*—Job xxii. 21; Psalm lxxxv. 8; Ps. cxix. 165.
3. *Peace through Christ.*—John xiv. 27; John xvi. 33.
4. *Peace by Faith.*—Rom. v. 1; Luke viii. 50; Isa. xxvi. 3, 4.
5. *No Peace for the Wicked.*—Isa. lvii. 21.
6. *Peace always Available.*—Isa. liv. 10.
7. *Benediction.*—Phil. iv. 6, 7.

H. B. C.

THE CHRISTIAN'S WALK.

1. *God's Commands.*—Ezek. xx. 19; Jer. vii. 23; Jer. vi. 16.
2. *How to Walk.*—Eph. v. 8; Rom. vi. 4; Romans xiii. 13; Eph. v. 15; Col. iv. 5; 1 Thess. ii. 12; Col. i. 10; Eph. iv. 1; Eph. v. 2; Col. ii. 6; Gal. v. 25; 2 Cor. v. 7.
3. *Result of the Walk.*—1 John i. 7; Gal. v. 16; Rom. viii. 14; Rev. iii. 4, 5; Rev. xxi. 23, 24.

C. E. D.

THE HOLY SPIRIT.

1. *His Personality.*

He is described in the word of God as a person, and not as an influence, John xiv. 16, 17, 25, 26; xv. 26; xvi. 7-15. Acts viii. 29; x. 19; xv. 28. The words *he* and *him* should always be used, instead of the word *it*, when speaking of the Spirit.

We are baptized into His name, and He is invoked in prayer, showing that He is a person as truly as the Father and the Son, Matt. xxviii. 19; 2 Cor. xiii. 14; Eph. vi. 18;

Men are said to vex, to blaspheme, to resist, to grieve, to quench the Spirit, which they could not do unless He is a person, Isaiah lxiii. 10; Matthew xii. 31; Acts vii. 51; Ephesians iv. 30; 1 Thessalonians v. 19.

He does those things for us that can be done only by a person, for it is He who regenerates, quickens, teaches, reproves, helps and sanctifies the believer, John iii. 5; vi. 63; xvi. 8; Rom. viii. 26; 1 Cor. vi. 11.

Personal acts that could not be performed by an attribute or influence are ascribed to Him, as when He is said to know, to reveal, to bestow power, to love, to search the deep things of God, and to distribute of His manifold gifts "to every man severally as He will," John xvi. 13, 14; Acts i. 8; Rom. xv. 30; 1 Cor. ii. 10, 11; xii. 8-11.

It is often affirmed in the Bible that the Spirit "said" and "spake," proving conclusively that He is a person. 2 Sam. xxiii. 2; Mark xii. 36; Acts i. 16; xiii. 2; xxi. 11; Acts xxviii. 25; 1 Tim. iv. 1; Heb. iii. 7; Rev. iii. 7; Rev. xiv. 13; Rev. xxii. 17.

The visible manifestations of the Spirit show that He is a person, Matt. iii. 16; Luke iii. 21, 22; John i. 32; Acts ii. 3, 4.

2. *His divinity.*

He is called God, 2 Sam. xxiii. 23; Isa. vi. 8, 9, compared with Acts xviii. 25; Jer. xxxi. 31-34, compared with Heb. x. 15; Acts v. 3, 4.

He possesses the perfections of God; as omnipotence, omniscience, omnipresence, holiness, eternal existence. Job xxvi. 13; Psalm cxxxix. 7; Romans i. 4; 1 Cor. ii. 10; Heb. ix. 14.

He performs the works of God, Gen. i. 2; Ex. xxxi. 3; Job xxxiii. 4; Psa. civ. 30; Isa. xi. 2; Rom. viii. 11; Rom. xv. 16; 1 Cor. ii. 14; 2 Peter. i. 21; Revelation xi. 11.

Sin against Him is sin against God, Mark iii. 28, 29; Acts v. 9; Heb. iv. 7-9; Heb. x. 29; He exercises the sovereignty and resistless will of God, Num. ix. 26; Num. xxiv. 2;

Jud. xiv. 6; 1 Sam. x. 6; Neh. ix. 20; Isa. xi. 13; Isa. lxiii. 10, 11, 14; Mic. ii. 7; Zech. iv. 6; Luke xii. 11, 12; Acts xiii. 4; Acts xvi. 6, 7; Acts xx. 28; 1 Cor. xii. 11.

We depend upon Him as upon God, Mark xiii. 11; John iii. 5; John xiv. 26; John xvi. 7-14; Acts iv. 31; Acts ix. 31; Acts x. 19, 20; Romans viii. 9-16, 26; Romans xv. 13; 1 Corinthians iii. 16, 17; 1 John iv. 13.

We are required to recognise Him as God, Matt. xxviii. 19; Rom. xv. 30; 1 Cor. vi. 11; 2 Corinthians xiii. 14; Ephesians iv. 30; 1 John v. 6-9; Revelation iii. 22.

3. *He is revealed in the Old Testament as filling men, or coming upon them, but not as abiding with them, or dwelling in them.* The Old Testament saints, while saved by the Holy Ghost through faith in the promised Messiah, were not linked to a risen man at God's right hand; but corporately and dispensationally their place was on the earth, Ex. xxxi. 3; Num. xi. 25-29; Num. xxiv. 2; Deut. xxxiv. 9; Judges iii. 10; Judges vi. 34; Judges xiii. 25; Judges xiv. 6, 19; Judges xv. 14; 1 Sam. x. 6, 10; 1 Sam. xi. 6; 1 Sam. xvi. 13, 14; 2 Chron. xv. 1; 2 Chron. xx. 14; 2 Chron. xxiv. 20; Mic. iii. 8; Exodus xix. 5, 6; Deuteronomy xxxii. 8; Isaiah xliii. 9, 10; Amos iii. 2.

4. *He is revealed in the New Testament after a new manner and for a new purpose, and hence His coming is said to depend upon the finished work of Christ.* He is present now in the world to gather out a people unto the name of Jesus, to regenerate them, to abide with them forever, to dwell in them, to sanctify them, to give them their place and portion in the heavens, and to constitute them the body of which the risen Saviour on the right hand of the Majesty on high is the living Head. Acts xv. 14; Matt. iii. 11; John iii. 5; John vii. 39; John xiv. 16, 17, 26; John xv. 26; John xvi. 7; Acts ix. 2; Rom. v. 5; Rom. viii. 9; 1 Cor. vi. 19; 1 Cor. xii. 13; Eph. iii. 22; Eph. iv. 4; Hebrews iii. 1; Hebrews x. 34; 1 Peter i. 2; 1 John iv. 17.

5. *The promise of the Comforter was fulfilled on the day of our Lord's resurrection, which was also the day of His ascension in behalf of His people; but the promise of the Spirit as the power of testimony and service was fulfilled on the day of Pentecost, following His visible and final ascension to the right hand of God.* The same two-fold relation of Christ, first secretly to His own, and the openly in connection with them to the world at large, runs all through the Scriptures. He comes for His saints, and afterwards appears with them. Compare John xx. 22 with Gen. ii. 7; John xx. 17 with Matt. xxviii. 9; Acts i. 8; Acts ii. 1-17 with Joel ii. 23-32. It shows a lack of intelligence for Christians to pray for the Spirit as if He were given occasionally, or as if He had taken His departure; but it is proper to pray for the increased manifestations of His presence and power, John xiv. 16, 17; Acts ii. 33; Acts iv. 31; Acts v. 32; Acts vi. 5, 8; Acts vii. 55; Acts viii. 17, 29, 39; Acts ix. 31; Acts x. 44; Acts xi. 24; Acts xiii. 2, 4; Acts xv. 8; Acts xvi. 6, 7; Acts xix. 6; Acts xx. 28; Acts xxi. 11; Ephesians i. 17; Rev. xxii. 16, 17; Malachi iv. 6.

6. *There is a striking analogy between the relations of the Spiritual to the perfect human nature of Christ, and His relations to those who are made partakers of the divine nature.* Christ as a man was born of the Spirit, Matthew. i. 18-20; Luke i. 35; Hebrews x. 5. He was anointed and sealed with the Spirit, Matthew iii. 16; Mark i. 10; Luke iii. 22; John i. 32, 33; John vi. 27; Acts x. 38.

He was led by the Spirit, Matthew iv. 1; Mark i. 12; Luke iv. 1.

He acted in the power of the Spirit, Matt. xii. 28; Luke iv. 14, 18; John iii. 34; Acts i. 2.

He was justified by the Spirit, Romans i. 4; 1 Timothy iii. 16.

He offered Himself by the Spirit, Hebrews ix. 14.

He was raised up by the Spirit, Romans viii. 11; 1 Peter iii. 18. See also Isaiah xi. 2; Rev. iii. 1. So Christians are (a) born of the Spirit, John iii. 5, 6, 8; Titus iii. 5.

(b) They are anointed and sealed with the Spirit, 2 Cor. i. 22; 2 Corinthians v. 5; Ephesians i. 13; 1 John ii. 27. (c) They are led by the Spirit, Romans viii. 4, 14;

1 Cor. vi. 19, 20; Gal. v. 16-18. (d) They act in the power of the Spirit, John vii. 38, 39;

Acts i. 8; Romans viii. 26. (e) They are justified by the Spirit, 1 Cor. vi. 11.

(f) They offer themselves unto God through the Spirit, Rom. xv. 16; 1 Cor. xii. 3-13;

Galatians iv. 4-6; Gal. v. 25; 1 Peter i. 2, 22. (g) They are raised up by the Spirit,

Romans viii. 11.

7. *The offices of the Spirit in connection with the believer.*

He is the seal. Many think of Him as the Sealer, and are in confusion about the seal; but He Himself is the seal, 2 Corinthians i. 22; Ephesians i. 13.

He testifies of Christ, and never turns our eyes to the work done in us, but to the work done for us, as the ground of our consolation, John xv. 26; John xvi. 14.

He teaches in such a way that the humblest believer who is subject to His guidance is in no need of human authority, John xiv. 26; 1 Corinthians ii. 14; 1 John ii. 27.

He bears witness by confirming to the heart the truth of God's word, Romans viii. 15, 16; Galatians iv. 6; 1 John v. 6.

He dwells in those whom He has united to a risen Christ, and builds them together for an habitation of God, Romans viii. 9; 1 Corinthians vi. 19; Ephesians ii. 22.

He is the author of revelation, and the bestower of all gifts and graces, 2 Peter i. 21; 1 Corinthians ii. 10-13; 1 Corinthians xii. 4-11; Galatians v. 22, 23.

He is the Comforter and Helper of the saints, and the power of their acceptable worship, John xiv. 16; Rom. viii. 26; Eph. vi. 18; Philippians iii. 3; 1 John iii. 24; Jude 20. Believers are urged not to grieve or quench the Spirit, while unbelievers are said to resist Him, and their sin is demonstrated by His presence on the earth, Eph. iv. 30; 1 Thess. v. 19; Acts vii. 51; John xvi. 8. May we dwell more upon the amazing love of the Spirit, Romans xv. 30.

J. H. B.

Bible Studies.

GRACE AND GLORY.

Jude 17; Psalm cxlv. 11; Heb. xii. 28; James iv. 6; Rom. xvi. 27; Rom. vi. 14; Rom. iv. 16
2 Cor. xii. 9; Prov. iii. 35; Col. i. 27; 2 Tim. i; Psalm lxxxiv. 11; Psalm lv. 18; 1 Peter xi. 3;
John i. 3; Psalm i. 23; Psalm xviii. 2; Psalm cxxv. 5; Eph. xi. 5; Col. iii. 17.

C. C.

WHAT JESUS IS ABLE TO DO.

2 Cor. ix; Jude 24; Daniel vi. 20; Romans xi. 23; Job xli. 10; Numbers xiii. 31; 2 Chron. xx. 6;
Hebrews ii. 18; Phil. iii. 21; Hebrews vii; James iv. 12; Hebrews xi. 19; Acts xx. 32;
Romans xix. 4; Eph. iii. 20; 2 Chron. xxv. 9; Daniel iii. 17; Phil. iv. 19; Matthew ix. 28;
Isaiah xlii. 7; Isaiah xlii. 16; Isaiah xl. 23; Jer. xxx. 17; Jer. xxxiii. 6; Ezekiel xxxiv. 16.

C. C.

HOW GOD REMEMBERS US.

Isaiah lviii. 11; Isaiah xlix. 10; Matthew xxviii. 20; Ex. xxxiii. 14; Isaiah xlv. 21; Deut. xxxiii. 27;
Psalm xxxii. 8; Heb. xiii. 5; Isaiah lvii. 18; Malachi ii. 6; Gen. xxvi. 24; Exodus iii. 12;
Psalm xlviii. 14; 1 Cor. i. 9; Haggai ii. 4; 1 Samuel ii. 9; Luke i. 79; Deuteronomy xxxiii. 12;
Psalm lxvi. 9; Isaiah xli. 13; Isaiah xli. 10; Psalm xxiii. 4; John xiv. 18; Genesis xxiv. 27;
Joshua i. 9; Isaiah xlvi. 4; Psalm lxxiii. 23; Deut. xxxi. 6; Gen. xxviii. 15; Isaiah xliii. 5
Psalm xci. 4.

C. C.

GOD'S LOVE FOR HIS PEOPLE.

Deut. xxxii. 9; Rom. viii; 2 Peter i. 4; Psalm xxix; Ex. xix; John xvi. 27; Gal. iv. 7; Deut. xxxii;
Prov. xviii. 10; John xv. 3; Col. ii. 10; 1 John iii. 2; Rev. xii. 11.

C. C.

REST IN JESUS.

Heb. iv; Isaiah liv. 5; Psalm xviii. 1; Isaiah xl; Isaiah xli. 10; Lev. xxv; Psalm xxxiii. 1; Isa. lxiii;
Psalm xxxvii. 6; Psalm xci. 11; Jonah ii. 9; Isaiah lviii. 11; 1 Thess. iv. 17; Psalm lxxiii. 23;
Psalm xxxiii. 3; Heb. x. 23; Ex. xxxiii. 14; Ex. iii. 12; Mark vii. 37; Col. iii. 11; Heb. iv. 9;
Psalm xxxiv. 9.

ANON.

HOLINESS.

2 Chron.; Psalm xciii. 5; Isaiah xxiii. 18; Isaiah xxxv. 8; Luke i. 74; Heb. xii. 14; Heb. xii. 10; Lev. xx. 7; Rom. vi. 19; Titus ii. 3; Lev. xxvii. 14; Num. xv. 40. Num. xvi. 5; 1 Tim. ii. 15; Ezra viii. 28; Rom. xii. 1, 2; Titus i. 9; Deut. vii. 6; 1 Thess. iv. 7; 1 Thess. iii. 13; 1 Peter i. 15; Rev. xxii. 11; Deut. xxviii. 9; Ex. xxx. 32; Leviticus xxvii. 32; 2 Cor. vii. 1; Romans vi. 22; Ex. xxii. 31. C. C.

WHAT GOD CALLS HIS PEOPLE TO.

2 Timothy vi. 9; Hebrews iii. 1; 2 Peter i. 3; Rom. vi. 4; 1 Kings ii. 4; Gal. v. 13; 2 Cor. iv. 18; Rom. viii. 29; 1 Cor. viii. 15; Eph. ii. 10; 1 Sam. ii. 8; Gen. xvii. 1. G. G.

THE POWER OF GOD'S WORD.

Heb. iv. 12; Heb. xi. 3; Ps. cxix. 130; Jer. v. 14; Prov. xiii. 13; Psalm cvii. 20; Ezek. xii. 25; Psalm cxix. 50; 2 Tim. iii. 16; Luke iv. 32; Psalm cxix. 104; Mark xiii. 31. G. G.

WHAT GOD DELIVERS HIS PEOPLE FROM.

Job xxxiii. 24; Psalm xl. 2; Rom. vi. 14; 2 Sam. xxii. 18; Hosea xiii. 14; Gal. i. 4; Psalm cxvi. 8; Proverbs vi. 8; Romans vii. 6; 1 John v. 18; Romans viii. 21; Psalm xxxiv. 4; Deut. xiii. 5; Isaiah xxxviii. 17. G. G.

THE WORK OF THE HOLY GHOST.

John xiv. 26; John xvi. 8; Rom. viii. 26; Eph. iii. 18; Psalm civ. 30; John vi. 63; Micah iii. 8; Acts ii. 4; Rev. i. 10. G. G.

NAMES GIVEN TO BELIEVERS.

1 John iii. 2; Romans viii. 17; Rev. v. 10; Rev. xvii. 14; 1 Cor. i. 2; Heb. ii. 11; Ephesians v. 8; Heb. xi. 13; John xv. 15; Matt. v. 14; John xv. 5; Col. i. 1; Matt. v. 13; Revelation xxi. 9; 1 Thess. v. 5; Isaiah xliii. 10; Rom. i. 7; S. of Sol. v. 2. G. G.

ADOPTION.

Ephesians ii. 1, 3-11; Ezekiel xvi. 5, 6; Ezek. xvi. 6, 9; Jer. iii. 19; John i. 12; Eph. iv. 23, 24; Eph. v. 29, 30; Rom. viii. 17; 2 Peter i. 4. ANON.

THE SAINT'S REWARD.

Rev. ii. 10; 2 Tim. ii. 12; Psalm cxxvi. 5; Hebrews xi. 16; John xii. 26; Gal. vi. 9; Luke xxii. 19; Philippians iii. 14; 1 Cor. xv. 58; Jer. xxxi. 16; Psalm lviii. 11; Matt. v. 12; Rev. xxi. 7; 1 Cor. iv. 5; 1 Cor. iii. 8; Matt. xxv. 21; Rev. xxii. 12.

G. G.

CHRISTIAN TESTIMONY.

Deut. vi. 7; Psalm xl. 9, 10; Psalm li. 15; Psalm lv. 14; Psalm lxiii. 3-5; Psalm cxix. 171, 172; Psalm cxlv. 1, 12; Isaiah xliii. 10; Mal. iii. 16, 17; Luke xxiv. 13, 15, 32; Hebrews iii. 13; Heb. x. 25; Heb. xiii. 15; James v. 16; Matt. x. 32, 33; Matthew xii. 42; 1 Corinthians i. 5; 2 Cor. viii. 7; Rom. x. 9, 10.

A. P. C.

THE CHRISTIAN'S STRENGTH.

2 Cor. xii. 9; Eph. vi. 13; Heb. xi. 27; Ex. xxxiii. 14; Judges vi. 14; Genesis xxviii; Eph. ii. 10; Daniel iii. 17; Romans viii. 31; Eph. vi. 14; Isaiah xli. 10; Nehemiah viii. 10; Joshua i. 9; Psalm lxxi. 16; Numbers xxiii. 21; Psalm c. 2.

G. G.

GOD'S CARE OF HIS PEOPLE.

Deut. xxxii. 9; Isaiah lxii. 4; Prov. xv. 8; Eph. i. 4; Num. xxiii. 21; Eph. i. 6; Psalm xlv. 13; Psalm cxlix. 4; 1 John iv. 17; Hosea ii. 19; Psalm xvi. 3; S. of Sol. vii. 6; Prov. viii. 31; Luke xii. 32.

G. G.

WHAT CHRIST HAS DONE.

John i. 14; Heb. ii. 14; Heb. ix. 14, 26; Hebrews x. 12; 1 Peter iii. 18; Gal. iii. 13; Rev. v. 9; Heb. ii. 17; Acts xiii. 39; 1 Cor. vi. 20; Rom. iii. 22; Eph. ii. 19; Luke xii. 32; Heb. xii. 28.

ANON.

WHAT CHRIST IS DOING.

John x. 14; 2 Timothy ii. 19; Hebrews iv. 15; Hebrews ii. 18; John x. 3, 4; Acts iii. 26; Heb. i. 3; Eph. iv. 8, 11; Heb. vii. 25, and ix. 24; Titus ii. 14; John xiv. 3; Rev. v. 12-14.

ANON.

WHAT CHRIST WILL DO.

Matt. xxvi. 64; John vi. 39-44; 1 Cor. xv. 22; John xiv. 3; Matt. xxv. 34; Rev. ii. 17; 2 Tim. iv. 8; Rev. vii. 14; Rev. vii. 17; 2 Thess. i. 7, 8.

ANON.

WHAT THE HOLY SPIRIT DOES.

John xvi. 8, 11; John iii. 5, 6; John xiv. 26; 1 Cor. xii. 8; Rom. v. 5; Rom. xv. 13; 2 Cor. iii. 17; Rom. xiv. 17; John xvi. 13; 1 John ii. 20; 2 Cor. i. 21, 22; 1 John ii. 17, 28.

ANON.

PRAYER.

Isaiah lv. 6; 1 Tim. ii. 8; Ezek. xxxvi. 37; Psalm lxxxvi. 1; 2 Chron. xxxiii. 12, 13; John xvi. 23; Rom. viii. 26; Luke xi. 1-4; 1 John v. 14, 15; Heb. iv. 16; Philippians iv. 6; Luke xviii. 1; Eph. vi. 18.

ANON.

PRAISE—REJOICE.

Psalm xxxiii. 1; Psalm clxvii. 1; Psalm ciii. 1, 2; Psalm xxxv. 28; 1 Thess. v. 16; Psalm lxxi. 14; Psalm cxlv; Psalm xxxiv. 1, 3; Psalm xc. 1, 2; Isaiah xii; Luke i. 68, 69; Eph. i. 3; Eph. i. 3; Psalm xiii. 6; also civ; Acts v. 41; Acts xvi. 25; Rom. v. 3-5; Rom. viii. 35-39.

ANON.

ABIDING IN CHRIST.

Isaiah xxxiii. 17; Phil. i. 21; Psalm xvi. 11; 1 John iv. 8; Psalm xci. 11; Prov. iii. 35; Psalm xlvi. 1; Col. iii. 3; John xvi. 27; Psalm cxix. 116. John xv. 4; Psalm cxxxv. 20; Psalm xxx. 11; Psalm lxxxix. 16; Psalm xli. 29; Deut. x. 21; Isaiah lxiii. 19; Ephesians i. 6; Genesis xxix. 35; Prov. iii. 25; Psalm cxlvii. 1; Habak. iii. 18; Psalm xliii. 4; 1 Corinthians iii. 9; John xvi. 22; Psalm xxxiv. 2; Matt. xxviii. 20; Isaiah xxv. Psalm cxxxviii. 8.

C. C.

GOD IS LOVE.

Eph. v. 2; 1 Chron. xxix. 11; Psalm xxviii. 7; Psalm vi. 9; Phil. iv. 3; Isaiah xlv. 22; Hosea xiv. 9; Rev. xii. 15; 2 Tim. ii. 19; 1 John v. 12; 1 John iv. 7; 2 Cor. xiii. 11; 1 Corinthians xvi. 24; John xv. 20; 2 Sam. xxii. 44; Psalm xxxvii. 34; John xvii. 12; Job xxxi. 34; Acts xx. 22; Mark vii. 37; Psalm xxvii. 14; Psalm lxxii. 5; Isaiah xlix. 23; Psalm xxxvii; S. of Sol. ii. 4; Psalm lvi. 3; Rom. viii. 31; Psalm cxvi. 8; 1 John ii. 1; Psalm xxv. 10; Isaiah lviii. 11.

C. C.

KEPT.

Deut. xxxii. 10; Psalm l. 21; Deuteronomy xxxiii. 9; 2 Sam. xxii. 22; Job xxiii. 11; Psalm xvii. 4; Psalm xxx. 3; Dan. vii. 28; Matt. xix. 20; Rev. iii. 10; Psalm cxli. 3; John xv. 10; 1 Peter i. 5; John xv. 20; 2 Sam. xxii. 44; Psalm xxxvii. 34; John xvii. 12; Job xxxi. 34; Acts xx. 22; Gal. iii. 23; 2 Tim. iv. 7; Revelation iii. 8; 2 Cor. xi. 9; Numbers xxiv. 11; Psalm lxxxix. 28; 1 Sam. ii. 9; 1 Sam. xxv. 33; 1 Kings viii. 25; 1 Kings iii. 6; Psalm xii. 7; Psalm xxxi. 20.

C. C.

CHRIST JESUS A LIVING SAVIOR.

Rom. vii. 34; Rom. vi. 8, 9; Heb. ix. 24; Heb. vii. 25, 26; Heb. x. 12, 13; Acts ii. 22-26;
Acts v. 30, 31; Rev. i. 17, 18; John xiv. 19; Matt. xxviii. 18, 20; Col. iii. 1-4.

ANON.

GOD, THE GIVER.

Romans vii. 23; 1 John v. 11-13; John iii. 14, 16; 2 Cor. ix. 15; Galatians ii. 20; John x. 27-29;
Eph. ii. 4-10; Rom. viii. 31, 39; 1 Cor. iii. 21-23; Rom. xi. 29; Num. xxiii. 19.

ANON.

INVITATIONS.

Luke v. 31; Matt. xi. 28; John vii. 37; Isaiah i. 18; Isaiah lv. 1-3; Luke xiv. 17; John vi. 37, 47;
Rev. xxii. 17; Isaiah xlv. 22; Matt. vi. 33; Matt. vii. 7, 8.

ANON.

ASSURANCES.

Acts xvi. 31; John v. 24; 1 John i. 7, 9; Isaiah xlv. 22; Isaiah xliii. 1, 2, 25; 1 John iii. 1, 2;
Col. iii. 1-4; Rom. viii. 1; Heb. x. 19-23; Isaiah xii.

ANON.

TRUST.

Psalms xxiii. 7; Psalm xxii. 4; Psalm ii. 12; Psalm ix. 10; Psalm v. 11; Psalm cxxv. 1; 1 Tim. vi. 17;
Prov. xxix. 25; Isaiah xxvi. 3; 2 Kings xviii. 20; 2 Tim. i. 25.

ANON.

GOD GIVES TO US ALL.

Isaiah xlii. 5; Jer. xxxi. 35; Gen. viii. 22; Psalm cxxxvi. 25; Acts xvii. 25; Psalm cxlv. 15, 16;
James i. 5; Rev. ii. 23; Psalm cxlv. 9.

ANON.

GOD'S DELIVERANCE AND GOD'S CALL.

1. *What God Delivers From.*—Acts xxvi. 18; Psalm cxxiv. 7; Rom. vi. 14; Eph. ii. 1; Psalm xl. 2;
Psalm xxxii. 5; Isaiah lvii. 20; Heb. ii. 15; 1 Thess. i. 10; Gen. xlviii. 16; Prov. xxix. 25;
1 Tim. vi. 10, 11; Psalm liv. 7; Phil. iv. 6.
2. *What God calls to.*—1 Peter ii. 9, and v. 10; Rom. xii. 1; 1 Thess. iv. 7; Gal. v. 13; 1 Cor. i. 9;
1 Peter i. 4; 1 Peter ii. 20; 1 Peter v. 10; Col. iii. 15; Isaiah xliii. 1; John x. 3; 2 Tim. i. 9;
Gen. xvii. 1; 1 Tim. vi. 12.

ANON.

ABIDING IN CHRIST.

Isaiah lxii. 4; Psalm xlix. 15; John xv. 4; Psalm lxxi. 3; 1 John iv. 12; Heb. iv. 16; Isaiah xlv. 21; Psalm xxxii. 7; 1 Sam. xi. 9; Psalm xvi. 5; 3 John 2; 1 Peter i. 5; Heb. ii. 2 Chron. xiv. 11; 1 Peter i. 5; Exodus xix. 4; Isaiah xli. 13; John xvii. 23; Luke xxii. 42; Matt. xxviii. 7; Prov. xxx. 5; 1 Cor. iii. 23; Psalm xci. 13; Psalm cxix. 117; Ex. xxxiii. 14; Rom. viii. 17; Jude 1; Mal. iii. 6; Eph. v. 20; Psalm xcvi. 1; Psalm xvi. 8.

C. C.

CHRIST JESUS, A SAVIOR TO THE UTTERMOST.

Phil. iv. 19; Heb. xiii. 8; Heb. vii. 25; 2 Tim. i. 12; Ephesians iii. 20; Hebrews ii. 18; Acts xx. 32; 2 Cor. ix. 8; Jude 24, 25.

ANON.

GRACE.

John i. 14, 17; Rom. v. 15; 2 Cor. i. 3, 4; 1 Peter v. 10; Matt. xxi. 31; Hosea xiii. 9; John viii. 4, 12; Eph. ii. 8, 9; 2 Tim. i. 9; Rom. xi. 6; Titus ii. 11, 14; Titus iii. 7; Rom. iii. 24; Rom. v. 20, 21; Rom. vi. 1, 2; Rom. vi. 14, 15; Deut. xxi. 8; Luke xv. 12, 24; Heb. iv. 16; 2 Cor. ix. 8; 2 Cor. xii. 9; Eph. vi. 24; James iv. 6; Col. iii. 16; Gal. v. 1-5; 2 Peter iii. 18; Rev. xxii. 21.

ANON.

PEACE.

Isaiah xiv. 7; Job xxii. 21; Job xxxiv. 29; Isaiah ix. 6, 7; John xvi. 33; Eph. ii. 14, 17; Rom. v. 1; Rom. i. 7; Proverbs iii. 17; James iii. 17, 18; Isaiah xxx. 15; Luke vii. 50; Heb. xii. 14; 1 Peter v. 14; Psalm lxxxv. 8; Isaiah liv. 10; Isaiah xxxii. 17, 18; Phil. iv. 9; Isaiah liv. 13; Psalm cxix. 65; Isaiah xxvi. 3, 4; Isaiah xlviii. 18; John xiv. 27; Phil. iv. 7; 1 Thess. v. 23; 2 Thess. iii. 16.

ANON.

CHRISTIAN WORK.

Matt. xiii. 38; Gal. vi. 10; John iv. 35; Matt. ix. 37; 2 Cor. vi. 1; 1 Cor. iii. 9; Matt. xx. 6, 7; Mark vi. 41; Mark xiii. 34; Matt. xxv. 14; Eccl. ix. 10; John ix. 4; 1 Cor. xv. 58; Acts x. 38; Luke vi. 40; John xvii. 4; Acts ix. 6; Isaiah vi. 8; Psalm cxxvi. 6; John iv. 36; Dan. xii. 3; James v. 20; 2 Cor. ix. 8.

ANON.

CHRISTIAN LIVING.

John xvi. 6, 7; Luke xiv. 26, 27; Luke ix. 23; 2 Tim. i. 12; Gal. ii. 20; 1 John iv. 13; 1 Cor. iii. 16; 1 Cor. vi. 19; John xv. 15; Gal. iv. 6-8; 2 Cor. vi. 16; 2 Corinthians v. 7-17; 1 Peter iv. 1-3; Col. iii. 7.

ANON.

CONFESSING CHRIST.

1 Corinthians xii. 3; John ix. 25-33; Acts vii. 52-59; Acts iv. 8-12; Acts viii. 36, 37; Acts xxiv. 14; 1 Timothy vi. 12; Romans i. 9; John xii. 42, 43; John vii. 13; Mark viii. 35; 2 Tim. ii. 12; Rom. x. 9, 10; Mark viii. 38; Matt. x. 32, 33; 1 John ii. 23; 1 John iv. 15.

ANON.

GOD GIVES TO BELIEVERS.

John vi. 51; Psalm cxix. 130; Luke xxi. 15; Job xxxv. 10; Acts xiii. 34; 2 Corinthians xii. 8, 9; 1 Tim. vi. 17; 1 Cor. xv. 55, 57; 2 Tim. iv. 8; Rev. iii. 21.

ANON.

GOD'S WAY.

Prov. iii. 17; Prov. x. 17; Prov. xii. 28; Isaiah xxxv. 8, 10; Psalm xxv. 4, 8, 9, 12; Jer. vi. 16; Matt. vii. 14; Rev. xxi. 1, 2, 23, 26.

ANON.

MAN'S WAY.

Prov. xii. 15; Prov. xv. 9; Isaiah lix. 7; Prov. xiv. 12; Psalm cxlvi. 9; Prov. iv. 19; Prov. xiii. 15; Prov. ii. 15; Jer. xxiii. 12; Prov. vii. 27.

ANON.

CONFESSION OF SIN.

Psalm ii. 3, and xxxii. 5; Luke xviii. 13; Luke xv. 18; Neh. i. 6, 7; 1 Kings viii. 4; Jer. xiv. 20; Judges x. 10; Daniel ix. 8; Psalm lxxix. 9; Psalm li. 2; Psalm xli. 4; Dan. ix. 20.

ANON.

TEMPTATION.

Matt. vi. 13; 1 Cor. x. 13; 2 Peter ii. 9; Luke viii. 13; 1 Tim. vi. 9; James i. 2; 1 Peter i. 6; Gal. vi. 1; James i. 13, 14; 1 Peter i. 7; James i. 12; Rev. iii. 10.

ANON.

THE LORD OUR HELPER.

Psalm ix. 11; Isaiah xli. 10; Hebrews xiii. 6; Psalm xli. 1; Psalm lxxii. 12; Psalm xlii. 5; Deut. xxxiii. 29; 2 Chron. xxv. 8; 1 Sam. vii. 12; Acts xxvi. 22; Psalm cxix. 173, 175; Matt. xv. 25; Psalm cxxiv. 8.

ANON.

THE LORD OUR STRENGTH.

Psalm xlv. 1; Psalm xxvii. 1; Psalm cxxxviii. 3; Isaiah xxvi. 4; 2 Corinthians xii. 9; Isaiah xl. 31; Psalm cxix. 28; Isaiah xxvii. 5; Psalm xxviii. 8; 1 Sam. xv. 29; Neh. viii. 10.

ANON.

AFFLICTIONS.

1. *Universal*.—Job v. 7; Job xiv. 1.
2. *From God*.—Deut. xxxii. 39; 1 Sam. ii. 6, 7; Job v. 6, 7, 17, 18; Ps. xxxix. 9, 10.
3. *A means of Blessing*.—Deuteronomy viii. 2; 2 Chronicles xxxiii. 12, 13; Job v. 17; Job xxiii. 10; Job xxxvi. 8, 9, 10; Psalm lxxviii. 34, 35; Psalm xciv. 12, 13; Psalm cxix. 67, 71, 75; Prov. iii. 11, 12; Isaiah xxvi. 9; Isaiah xxvii. 7, 9; Isaiah xlviii. 10; Dan. xii. 10; Hosea v. 15; Zech. xiii. 9; Rom. v. 3; 1 Cor. xi. 32; 2 Cor. i. 5; 2 Corinthians iv. 17; 2 Corinthians xii. 10; Phil. i. 12, 13, 14; Heb. xii. 10, 11; James i. 2, 3, 12; 1 Peter i. 7; (warnings, Isaiah ix. 13; Jer. v. 3; Amos iv. 6.)
4. *Human sympathy in Afflictions*.—Job vi. 14; Psalm xxxv. 13, 14; Prov. xvii. 17; Rom. xii. 15; Phil. iv. 14; Heb. xiii. 3.
5. *Divine Comfort in Afflictions*.—Psalm ix. 9, 10; Psalm xxii. 24; Psalm xxxi. 7, 8; Psalm xxiii. 4; Psalm lxvi. 1; Psalm iv. 22; Psalm lxxi. 20; Psalm cxxviii. 7; Isaiah xxv. 4; Isaiah xlix. 13; Isaiah liv. 7, 8; Jer. xvi. 19; Matt. v. 4; 2 Cor. i. 3, 4.

W. F. C.

HAVE.

Mark xi. 22; John iii. 36; John viii. 12; John xiv. 21; John xvii. 13; Acts xxiv. 15; Acts xxiv. 15; 16; Romans v. 1, 2; Romans vi. 22; Rom. viii. 23; 1 Cor. vi. 19; 2 Cor. v. 1; 2 Cor. vii. 1; 2 Cor. ix. 8.

J. H. B.

STEADFASTNESS.

1 Peter v. 9; Col. ii. 5; Heb. iv. 14; 2 Tim. i. 13; Acts ii. 42; 1 Cor. xv. 58; James i. 6; Heb. x. 23; Hebrews xiii. 9; Job xi. 13-20; Psalm xlv. 17, 18; Heb. iii. 6; Heb. iii. 14; Mark xiii. 13; Rev. iii. 11.

ANON.

JESUS CHRIST, THE SOURCE OF PEACE.

Col. i. 20; Eph. ii. 14, 17; John xiv. 27; Romans v. 1; Phil. iv. 7; 2 Thess. iii. 16; John xvi. 33; Zech. ix. 10; Isaiah ix. 6, 7; Isaiah xxvi. 3.

ANON.

OUR STATE OF NATURE.

Romans iii. 9-23; Rom. v. 12; Col. ii. 13; Galatians iii. 22; Eph. ii. 1-3; Isaiah lxiv. 6; Job xiv. 4; Psalm li. 5; Gen. vi. 5; Jer. xvii. 9; Eph. iv. 18; Eph. ii. 12.

ANON.

JESUS CHRIST, OUR SIN-BEARER.

John i. 29; Isaiah liii; Rom. iv. 25; 2 Cor. v. 17-21; 1 Peter ii. 25; Heb. ix. 26-28; Acts xiii. 38, 39; Heb. i. 3; 1 John iii. 5; Heb. x. 12-14.

ANON.

JESUS CHRIST, OUR SAVIOUR.

Matt. i. 21; Luke xix. 10; 1 Tim. i. 15; Isaiah lxiii. 11; Heb. ix. 12; Gal. iii. 13; 1 John iv. 14, 15; 1 Peter i. 18, 19; Rom. iv. 25; Isaiah xlv. 21, 22.

ANON.

FORGIVENESS.

Isaiah i. 18; Eph. i. 7; Col. i. 14; Romans iii. 25; Acts v. 31; Acts xiii. 38, 39; Isaiah xliii. 25; Isaiah xlv. 22; Psalm lxxxvi. 5; Isaiah lv. 7; Luke vii. 36-50; Micah vii. 18; Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7; 1 John i. 9; Mark ii. 5; Psalm xxxii. 1, 2; Psalm ciii. 3, 12.

ANON.

THE CHRISTIAN'S PORTION.

Psalm xvi. 5; Psalm lxxvii. 26; Romans viii. 17; Psalm cxix. 111; Matt. v. 5; Psalm xxxvii. 11; Hebrews i. 14; Prov. iii. 35; Matt. xix. 29; Matt. xxv. 34; 1 Peter iii. 9; 1 Cor. iii. 21, 22; Rev. xxi. 7; Eph. i. 11; Heb. ix. 15; Psalm xxxvii. 18; 1 Peter i. 4.

ANON.

GOD'S MERCY.

Ex. xxxiv. 6; Deut. iv. 31; 1 Chron. xvi. 34; 2 Chron. xxx. 9; Neh. ix. 17, 31; Psalm lxxxvi. 5, 15; Psalm ciii. 8, 11, 13, 14; Psalm cxlv. 8, 9; Jer. iii. 12; Lam. iii. 22; Dan. ix. 9; Joel ii. 13; Jonah iv. 2; Micah vii. 18; 2 Cor. i. 3; Eph. ii. 4, 7; 2 Peter iii. 9, 15.

T. C.

SALVATION IS FROM GOD ONLY.

Psalm lxxix. 9; Isaiah xxviii. 16; Isaiah xlii. 5-7; Isaiah xlv. 22; Isaiah lix. 16; Hosea xiii. 9; Luke i. 68, 78; Luke ii. 30-32; John iv. 10; John vi. 38, 39; Eph. ii. 4-8; Hebrews vi. 17, 18; 1 Peter i. 3; 1 John v. 11.

T. C.

MAN CANNOT SAVE HIMSELF.

Job ix. 2, 3; Job xxxv. 7; Psalm cxliii. 2; Isaiah l. 11; Isaiah lxiv. 6; Acts xiii. 39; Rom. iii. 20; Rom. iv. 15; Rom. ix. 31, 32; Gal. ii. 16, 21; Gal. iii. 21; Eph. ii. 8, 9; Titus iii. 5.

T. C.

ALL HAVE SINNED.

Gen. viii. 21; Job xiv. 4; Job xv. 14-16; Psalm xiv. 2, 3; Psalm li. 5; Psalm liii. 2, 3; Psalm lxii. 9; Prov. xx. 9; Psalm xxi. 2; Eccl. vii. 20; Isaiah liii. 6; Jer. x. 23; Jer. xvii. 9; John iii. 6; John vi. 44; John xv. 5; Romans iii. 10, 19, 23; Romans vi. 6; Romans vii. 18; Rom. viii. 7; 1 Corinthians ii. 14; Gal. v. 17; Eph. iv. 17, 18, 19, 22; Col. i. 21; Titus iii. 3; 1 John iii. 8; 1 John v. 19.

T. C.

SALVATION IS THROUGH CHRIST.

Jer. xxiii. 5, 6; Zech. ix. 9; Matt. i. 21; Matt. xi. 28; Luke xix. 10; John i. 29; John iii. 14-17; John vi. 51; John x. 9, 11; John xvii. 4; John xx. 31; Acts iv. 12; Acts v. 31; Acts xlii. 38, 39; Romans iii. 24, 25; Rom. iv. 25; Rom. vii. 24, 25; 1 Cor. iii. 11; 2 Cor. v. 18, 19; Gal. i. 3, 4; Gal. iv. 4, 5; Eph. ii. 13, 14; Col. i. 19, 20; 1 Thess. i. 10; 1 Tim. i. 15; 1 Tim. ii. 5; 2 Tim. i. 10; 2 Tim. ii. 10; Heb. v. 9; 1 John iv. 9, 14; 1 John v. 12; Rev. i. 5, 6.

T. C.

THE BELIEVER'S FUTURE.

Job xix. 26, 27; Psalm xvi. 11; Psalm lviii. 11; Isaiah lxiv. 4; Dan. xii. 2, 3; Matt. v. 8; Matt. vi. 20; Matt. xiii. 43; Matt. xxii. 30; Matt. xxv. 34, 46; Luke xii. 32; Luke xiv. 14; Luke xx. 36; Luke xxii. 29, 30; Luke xxiii. 43; John x. 28; John xiii. 36; John xiv. 2, 3, 19; John xvi. 22; John xvii. 22, 24; Rom. vi. 22, 23; Rom. viii. 17-19, 23, 30; 1 Cor. ii. 9, 10; 1 Cor. ix. 25; 1 Cor. xiii. 9, 10, 12; 1 Cor. xv. 19; 2 Cor. iv. 17, 18; 2 Cor. v. 1; Phil. iii. 21; Col. i. 5; Col. iii. 4; 1 Thess. iv. 17, 18; 2 Thess. i. 7, 10; 2 Thess. ii. 14; 2 Tim. ii. 10; 2 Tim. iv. 8; Heb. iv. 9; Heb. x. 34, 35; Heb. xi. 10, 16, 35; 1 Peter i. 3, 4, 13; 1 Peter iii. 9; 1 Peter v. 4, 10; 2 Peter iii. 13; 1 John ii. 17; 1 John iii. 2; Rev. iii. 5, 12, 21; Rev. vii. 9, 13-17; Rev. xx. 4; Rev. xxi. 1-5; Rev. xxii. 5.

T. C.

MAN'S EXCUSES FOR NOT OBEYING GOD.

1. *"Tempted by Others."*—Gen. iii. 6-13.
2. *"Not Responsible for Others."*—Gen. iv. 8-10.
3. *"Bread and Butter first."*—Gen. xxv. 27-34.
4. *"Not Talented."*—Ex. iii. 10, 11; Ex. iv. 10-12.
5. *"Too Weak."*—Num. xiii. 25-33.
6. *"Evil that Good may come."*—1 Sam. xv. 13-22.
7. *"Too Young."*—Jer. i. 6-10.
8. *"Peculiar Case."*—Luke xiv. 16-20.
9. *"Hard Case."*—Acts ix. 10-16.
10. *"Time enough yet."*—Acts xxiv. 24, 25; Acts xxvi. 23.
11. *Excuses in God's presence.*—Matt. xxii. 11, 12.
12. *Excuses as God estimates them.*—John xv. 22; Rom. i. 20, 21; Rom. ii. 1.

W. F. C.

THE FLESH AND THE SPIRIT.

1. "*The Flesh*," *weak, frail, mortal*.—Gen. vi. 12, 13; Psalm lxxv. 2; Isaiah xl. 5, 6; Matt. xxiv. 22; Luke iii. 6; John xvii. 2.
2. "*The Flesh*," *standing for Human Nature*.—
 - (a) As sinless, John i. 14; John vi. 51; Rom. viii. 3; 1 Tim. iii. 16.
 - (b) As sinful, Rom. vii. 18; 1 Cor. iii. 3.
 - (c) As contrasted with divine relations, John i. 14; Rom. i. 3; Rom. ix. 3; John i. 13; Eph. vi. 5; Phil. iii. 4.
3. "*The Flesh*" *Alienation from God*.—Eph. ii. 12; Rom. vii. 14, 18, 25; Rom. viii. 1-13; Gal. v. 16-24, Eph. ii. 3.
4. "*The Spirit*."—1 Thess. v. 23; Heb. ii. 12; 2 Cor. vii. 1, 34; Eph. iv. 23; Matt. xv. 18, 19; Matt. xii. 33, 35.
5. *The Transition through Christ*.—Gal. v. 24; Gal. vi. 14; Eph. ii. 1-4; Rom. viii. 3; Rom. vi. 6; Col. ii. 11-13.

W. J. E.

FAITH IN EXERCISE.

Living, Gal. ii. 20. Obeying, Rom. xvi. 26. Walking, 2 Cor. v. 7. Working, 1 Thess. i. 3. Praying; James v. 15. Enduring, 1 Peter i. 7; Fighting, 1 Tim. vi. 12.

J. L. M.

SEVEN THINGS OPENED.

The eyes, Isaiah xlii. 7. The ears, Isaiah l. 5. The heart, Acts xvi. 14. The mouth, Psalm li. 15. The Scriptures, Luke xxiv. 32. The understanding, Luke xxiv. 45. The door for service, 1 Cor. xvi. 9.

J. L. M.

CONSCIENCE.

1. *Exists in All*.—Rom. ii. 14; 2 Cor. iv. 2.
2. *May be Perverted and become Misleading*.—1 Cor. viii. 7; 1 Tim. iv. 2; Titus i. 15; John xvi. 2; Acts xxvi. 9.
3. *May be Awakened from Apathy*.—Gen. xlii. 21; Ex. ix. 27.
4. *Happiness can exist only with a good Conscience*.—Acts xxiv. 16; 1 Tim. i. 19; Heb. xiii. 18; 1 Peter iii. 16; 2 Cor. i. 12.

W. F. C.

THE CRIES OF JESUS.

John vii. 28; John vii. 37; John xi. 43; John xii. 44-50; Matthew xxvii. 46; Matthew xxvii. 50; 1 Thess. iv. 16,

ANON.

GLORY.

1. *Glory belongs to God.*—Psalm xcvi. 8; Isaiah xliii. 8; Isaiah xlviii. 11; Ezekiel xxxix. 21; Matt. vi. 13; Matt. xvi. 27.
 Material Glory, Ex. xxiv. 16, 17; Num. xv. 10; Lev. ix. 23, 24; 1 Kings viii. 11; Acts vii. 55; Acts ix. 3; Luke ii. 9; Num. xiv. 21; Isaiah xxxv. 2; Isaiah xi. 5; Isaiah ix. 1, 2, 7, 13; Dan. xi. 16, 41, 45; Heb. ii. 14; Rev. xxi. 11.
- Spiritual Glory, Ex. xxxiii. 18, 19; Rom. ix. 22, 23; Eph. i. 12-14. His Holiness, Ex. xv. 11. His Power, 2 Thess. i. 9. His name, Deut. xxviii. 58; Neh. ix. 5; Psalm lxxii. 19. His Voice, Isaiah xxx. 30. His Arm, Isaiah lxiii. 12. His Work, Psalm cxi. 3. His Kingdom, Psalm cxiv. 11. His Reign, Isaiah xxiv. 23. His Rest, Isaiah xi. 10. Christ is the manifestation of this glory, Heb. i. 3; 2 Cor. iv. 4; John ii. 11; John xi. 40.
2. *The God of Glory.*—Psalm xxix. 3; Acts viii. 2; James ii. 1; 1 Peter iv. 14; Psalm xxiv. 9, 10; 1 Sam. ii. 8; Jer. xiv. 21; 1 Tim. i. 11; 2 Cor. iv. 6; Col. i. 27; Eph. i. 18; Col. i. 2; Jude 24; Titus ii. 13.
3. *Believers are Created for God's Glory.*—Isaiah xliii. 7; Rom. ix. 23; 2 Thess. ii. 14; 1 Peter v. 10; Isaiah lxiii. 14; John xvii. 10; 2 Thessalonians i. 12; John xxi. 19; 1 Peter i. 8; 1 Peter i. 7; 1 Cor. xv. 43; John xvii. 24; 1 Peter v. 1; Heb. ii. 10.

ANON.

AMUSEMENTS.

1. *Warnings against Wrong Amusements.*—Job xxi. 11-13; 1 Cor. xv. 33; Proverbs xiv. 13; Prov. xxi. 17; 2 Peter ii. 13; Eccles. xi. 9; Psalm i. 1; Psalm cxix. 115; Proverbs i. 10; Prov. iv. 14; Prov. xxix. 3; 2 Peter iii. 17.
2. *Right Pleasures.*—Prov. xv. 13; Prov. xvii. 22; Luke xv. 23, 24; 1 Thess. v. 16; John xvi. 33.

W. F. C.

DEAD TO SIN.

PUT OFF—

Pride—Jer. xlii. 15.
 Passion—Col. iii. 8.
 Covetousness—Heb. xiii. 5.
 Contention—Gen. xlii. 8.
 Murmuring—1 Cor. x. 10.
 Melancholy—Psalm xlii. 11.
 Vanity—Eccl. ii. 1, 2.
 Uncleanliness—Gal. v. 19.
 Drunkenness—Luke xxi. 34.
 Deceitfulness—Col. iii. 9.
 Hatred—Lev. xix. 19.
 Hypocrisy—Luke xii. 1.
 Bad Discourse—Eph. iv. 29.
 Bad company—Psalm cxix. 115.
 Sleep—1 Thess. v. 6.
 Slothfulness—Rom. xii. 11.
 Folly—Psalm lxxv. 4.
 Fear—Gen. xv. 1.
 Self—Matt. xvi. 24.

LIVING TO RIGHTEOUSNESS.

PUT ON—

Humility—1 Peter v. 5.
 Meekness—1 Peter iii. 4.
 Contentment—Heb. xiii. 5.
 Peaceableness—James iii. 17.
 Patience—Luke xxi. 19.
 Cheerfulness—Psalm xxxvii. 4.
 Seriousness—1 Peter iv. 7.
 Chastity—1 Thess. iv. 4.
 Temperance—2 Peter i. 6.
 Honesty—1 Peter ii. 12.
 Love—John xv. 12.
 Sincerity—Eph. iv. 24.
 Good discourse—Eph. iv. 29.
 Good company—Psalm cxix. 63.
 Watchfulness—1 Thess. v. 6.
 Diligence—2 Peter iii. 14.
 Prudence—Prov. xiv. 8.
 Hope—1 Peter i. 13.
 Jesus Christ—Rom. xiii. 14.

ANON.

A DEDICATION.

I take God the Father to be my God—1 Thess. i. 9.
 I take God the Son to be my Saviour—Acts v. 31.
 I take God the Holy Ghost to be my Sanctifier—1 Peter i. 2.
 I take the Word of God to be my rule—2 Tim. iii. 16, 17.
 I take the people of God to be my people—Ruth i. 16, 17.
 I likewise dedicate my whole self to the Lord—Rom. xiv. 7, 8.
 And I do this deliberately—Joshua xxiv. 15. Sincerely—2 Cor. i. 12.
 Freely—Psalm cx. 3. And forever—Rom. viii. 35, 39.

ANON.

REMEDIES FOR SPIRITUAL MALADIES.

Psalm xxiv. 1; Ps. xxxv. 23; Psalm lxx. 4; Psalm lxxi. 8; Psalm lxxi. 15; Psalm lxxi. 24; Psalm lii. 9;
 Psalm xlv. 9; Prov. xxiii. 17; Ps. cxix. 97.

ANON.

KINGDOM OF GOD—KINGDOM OF HEAVEN.

To be sought for—Matt. vi. 33; Luke xii. 21; Matt. vi. 9, 10; Luke xi. 2.
Its Nature—John xviii. 36; Luke xvii. 21; 1 Cor. iv. 20; Luke xviii. 29, 30; Rom. xiv. 17.
Hidden to Some—Matt. xiii. 11; Mark iv. 11; Luke viii. 10.
Its approach—Luke xvii. 20; Matt. xxiv. 14; Luke xix. 11; Luke xxii. 16, 18; Matthew xxvi. 29;
 Mark xiv. 25; Matt. xxi. 31.
Who Enter?—Matt. vii. 21; Matt. v. 19, 20; Matt. xix. 24; Gal. v. 19, 21; Eph. x. 5; 1 Cor. vi. 9, 10;
 James ii. 5; Matt. v. 3, 10; Luke x. 20; Mark x. 14, 15; Acts xiv. 22; Matt. xvi. 10.
Similitudes—Matt. xiii. xviii. xx. xxii. xxv; Mark iv; Luke xiii. xix., etc.
Warnings—Matt. xxi. 43; Luke xiii. 28, 29; Matt. viii. 11, 12; Luke ix. 62; Matt. xxi. 31, 32;
 Matt. xviii. 1-4; John iii. 3, 5.
Exhortation—1 Thess. ii. 11, 12; 2 Peter i. 10, 11, Heb. x. ii. 28.

ANON.

PAUL'S SEVEN WISHES IN PHILIPPIANS.

To Know Him, chap. iii. 10.
To Win Him, chap. iii. 8.
To Magnify Him, chap. i. 20.
To be found in Him, chap. iii. 9.
To be Conformed unto His death, chap. iii. 10.
To be with Him, chap. i. 23;
To Rejoice in His day, chap. ii. 16.

ANON.

GOD'S ATTRIBUTES.

An impressive presentation of these attributes can be made from the 145th Psalm, where they are all mentioned in connection with the word "ALL." Each person should have a Bible, and the appropriate passage should be read in concert at the opening of each attribute, followed by explanations and illustrations.

1. *Omnipresence*, (v. 18,) The Lord is nigh unto ALL, &c., [Present everywhere.]
2. *Omniscience*, (v. 15,) The eyes of ALL, &c., [Knowing all things.]
3. *Omnipresence*, (v. 10, Having all power,) ALL thy works shall praise Thee.
4. *Eternity*, (v. 13,) Thy dominion endureth throughout ALL generations [living always.]
5. *Benevolence*, (v. 9,) The Lord is good to ALL, [Perfect goodness and kindness.]
6. *Holiness*, (v. 17,) Holy in ALL His works, [Perfect holiness.]
7. *Mercy*, (v. 9,) Tender mercies are over ALL His works, [Perfect mercy.]
8. *Justice*, (v. 17,) Righteous in ALL His ways, [always just.]
9. *Truth*, (v. 18,) Nigh to ALL that call upon Him in truth.

ANON.

LIGHT IN THE CLOUD.

Love.—Heb. xii. 6.

Influence.—Phil. ii. 5-8.

Grace.—2 Cor. xii. 9.

Hope.—Rom. v. 3-5; Rom. viii. 24, 25.

Triumph.—Rom. viii. 18.

} *In the Cloud.*

These things will bring "light" into any cloud.

ANON.

INSTANCES OF PRAYER IN DANGER.

Jacob.—Gen. xxxii. 9-12.

Joshua.—Jos. vii. 5-9.

Gideon.—Judges vi. 13-16.

Elisha.—2 Kings vi. 17.

Jehoahaz.—2 Kings xiii. 4.

Hezekiah.—2 Chron. xxxii. 20, 21.

Josiah.—2 Kings xxii. 13.

Asa.—2 Chron. xiv. 11.

Jehoshaphat.—2 Chron. xx. 4-12.

David.—Psalm xxxii. 6, 7; Psalm lvi. 3; Psalm cxvi. 3-6.

Disciples in the Storm.—Mark iv. 37, &c.

Peter.—Acts xii. 5-17.

Paul and Silas.—Acts xvi. 25-34.

Paul on his Voyage.—Acts xxvii. 22, &c.

ANON.

SANCTIFICATION.

General Definition of Sanctification.

1. To make clean judicially in God's sight.—Heb ii. 11; Heb. x. 14; Heb. ix. 13, 14; Heb. x. 29; Heb. x. 10; Heb. xiii. 12.
2. To set apart, or consecrate after purifying.—Eph. v. 26, 27; 2 Tim. ii. 21.
3. To devote a person already holy to a divine purpose.—John xvii. 17, 19; John xvii. 26; John x. 36.
4. All things are holy that are used for acknowledged sons of God.—1 Tim. iv. 4, 5.
5. Character of Christians in Corinth.—What they were, 1 Cor. vi. 9, 11. What they are, 1 Cor. vi. 11.
6. Duty to treat with reverence a person or thing sanctified—Matthew vi. 9; Exodus xxviii. 1 Peter iii. 15; Deut. xxii. 51.
7. As a state, or condition of being, the believer is before God in a permanent state of holiness.—Acts xx. 32; Eph. v. 27; Acts xxvi. 18; 2 Tim. i. 9; 1 Cor. vi. 11; Heb. iii. 1; 2 Cor. vi. 19; 1 John i. 7. When the believer discovers and appreciates what he is before God, he has "Rest in faith," or "Holiness."
8. That man does not acquire perfection, is inferred: (a) The exhortations in every epistle. (b.) The need of a high priest to intercede for believers. (c.) Typical teaching of the mitre of the high priest. (d.) Sin-water, under the old dispensation. (e.) Leaven in the meat offering for the people. (f.) Experience of saints in all ages. (g.) A deeper knowledge of the Scriptures, opening higher states of holiness.

How is the Scripture state of Holiness brought about by God so that we can say we are holy?

1. By uniting us with what is holy.—Matt. xxiii. 17, 19; 1 Cor. vii. 14; Eph. i. 4; 1 Cor. i. 30; Col. i. 22.
2. Saints are in a permanent state of sanctification.—1 John iv. 17.
3. This permanent state of sanctification before God should be realized by the believer in his own experience.—Rom. vi. 19, 22; 1 Thess. iv. 3, 7; 2 Cor. vii. 1; 1 Thess. v. 22, 23; 1 Thess. iii. 12, 13.
4. The believer should be in life what he is in fact before God.—1 Cor. v. 7, 8; Heb. xii. 14; 1 Peter i. 22, 23; Rom. xii. 1; 1 Cor. iii. 17, compare with Num. xix. 13, 21; Num. v. 3; Lev. xv. 31; Eph. iv. 24; Col. iii. 1, 4.

Sanctification is by the Holy Spirit.

1. The Holy Spirit takes charge of the believer in everything.—For education of holiness. John iii. 5; 1 Peter i. 2; 1 Cor. vi. 11; Titus iii. 5, 6. General leading of believer by Holy Spirit, Rom. viii. 14; Phil. i. 19.
2. The Holy Spirit specially as an agent.—Eph. iv. 30; 1 Cor. iii. 16. He uses the word of truth as a means of sanctification. John xv. 26; John xvi. 13, 14. All things are given by the Holy Spirit, 1 Cor. ii. 12; 1 Cor. i. 30.
3. The Holy Spirit as the agent uses the word as the means, pointing the believer to finished realities which are in Christ, true of the believer.—1 Corinthians v. 7, 8; Eph. iii. 16, 20; Gal. v. 24; Gal. ii. 20; 2 Cor. xii. 9; Rom. vi; 1 Cor. vi. 19; Eph. v. 1, 2; 1 John iii. 1, 3; Rom. xii. 1; Titus ii. 12, 14; Col. i. 9, 11, 12, 14; John xvii. 17, 19; 2 Cor. iii. 18; John x. 36; 2 Cor. iv. 16, 18; John xvii. 6, 26; Eph. i. 16, 23; 1 Peter ii. 9; Eph. i. 4, 6.

The believer's full grown Sonship.—John 39; Rom. viii. 23; John xiv. 16; John xx. 17; Acts ii. 23; John xx. 23; Gal. iv. 4, 7; Eph. i. 5; Heb. ii. 10, 13; Gal. iv. 5; Gal. iv. 6; Rom. viii. 15, 23; Rom. viii. 15, 16.

The two Natures.—Nature is the sum of the qualities that belong to a person, or thing, inherently. Person is a distinctive thing identified with a nature.

1. The flesh, Isaiah xl. 6, 7; Rom. viii. 3; John i. 14; Rom. viii. 6, 8.
2. The flesh and the spirit; their character, works, and fruits, Gal. v. 17, 26; John i. 13; Gal. vi. 8; John iii. 6; Rom. viii. 5, 9; 1 John iii. 4, 10; Rom. vii. 18.
3. The old man and the new; their character and deeds, Eph. iv. 20, 22; Col. iii. 14.
4. The natural man and the spiritual man, 1 Cor. ii. 12, 14; James iii. 15; 1 Cor. iii. 1, 4; Jude 19.
5. The evil man and heart; and the good man and his heart, Matt. xv. 18, 20; Matt. xii. 33, 35;
6. The flesh and the spirit are like realms, or spheres, in which we live, Galatians v. 16, 18; Rom. viii. 4, 8; Gal. v. 25.

7. Before God the sphere of the flesh has been swept away by the cross, Gal. v. 24; Eph. ii. 1, 5; Gal. ii. 20; Col. ii. 11, 13; Gal. vi. 14; 1 Cor. i. 18, 24; Rom. viii. 3; 1 Cor. iv. 30; Rom. vi. 6.
8. All the sins of the believer were atoned for, once for all, by Christ, Rom. iii. 23, 26; Heb. ix. 25, 26.
9. Let believers live and walk in the Spirit, and they shall not fulfil the lusts of the flesh. Such a life is one of holiness, Gal. v. 25; Col. i. 12, 14; Rom. viii. 4, 8, 12; Col. iii. 1, 5; Gal. v. 16, 18; Rom. vi. 11, 13.

Walk as Christ Walked.—Heb. ii. 10; Acts iii. 15; Heb. xii. 2; Acts v. 31. The same word is used in these four passages. Christ is the princely leader of his people through this world beyond to a common heritage, where will be crowned with Him.

W. J. E.

THE HOLY SPIRIT.

1. *The Holy Spirit Promised.*—Prov. i. 23; Isaiah xlv. 3; Joel ii. 28; Luke xxiv. 49; John vii. 38, 39; John xiv. 16; xvi. 7; Gal. iii. 14.
2. *The Holy Spirit in Jesus.*—Isaiah xi. 2, 3; Isaiah xliii. 1; Isaiah lxi. 1; Matthew iii. 16; Matt. iv. 1; Matt. xii. 28; Luke ii. 40; Luke iv. 14; John i. 32; John iii. 34; Acts i. 2; Acts x. 38; Heb. ix. 14.
3. *The Holy Spirit Inspiring.*—Num. xi. 25; Num. xxiv. 2, 3; Num. xxvi. 29; 2 Samuel xxiii. 2; Luke xii. 2; 2 Tim. iii. 16; 2 Peter i. 21.
4. *The Holy Spirit in Preaching.*—Ezek. xi. 5; Micah iii. 8; Acts iv. 31; 1 Cor. ii. 4; 2 Cor. vi. 4; 1 Thess. i. 5; 1 Peter i. 12.
5. *The Holy Spirit in Sanctifying.*—Ezek. xi. 19; Ezek. xxx. 26; Ezek. xxxix. 29; John iii. 3, 5, 6, 8; John vi. 63; John vii. 39; Romans v. 5; Romans viii. 2, 13, 26; Romans xv. 16; 1 Cor. vi. 11; 2 Thess. ii. 13; Titus iii. 5.
6. *The Holy Spirit Witnessing.*—Acts xx. 23; Romans viii. 14-16; Hebrews x. 15; 1 John v. 6, 8; Rev. xix. 10.
7. *The Holy Spirit Indwelling.*—Isaiah lxiii. 11; Acts vii. 55; Acts xi. 24; Rom. viii. 9, 11; 1 Cor. iii. 16; 1 Cor. vi. 19; 1 Cor. xii. 7-13; 2 Cor. i. 22; 1 John iii. 24.

J. H. V.

SEVEN THINGS TO HOLD FAST.

1. *That Which is Good.*—1 Thess. v. 1.
2. *The Faithful Word.*—Titus i. 9.
3. *The Form of Sound Words.*—2 Tim. i. 13.
4. *The Confidence and Rejoicing of the Hope.*—Heb. iii. 6.
5. *The Profession of our Faith.*—Heb. x. 23.
6. *That we Have, that no Man take our Crown.*—Rev. iii. 11.
7. *The Unfaithful, hold Fast and Repent.*—Rev. iii. 3.

THE WATCHMAN.

THE WORK.

Matt. xxi. 28; 2 Cor. vi. 1; 2 Cor. v. 14; Luke xviii. 27.

With God.—Matt. xxviii. 20; Rom. viii. 26; Psalm cxxvi. 6.

ANON.

SPIRITUAL CONFLICTS.

1. *Worldly Conflicts*.—Ex. xvii. 8-16; Num. xxxi. 1, 2; Josh. x. 1-14; Judges iv. 1-24; 1 Sam. xv. 1-3.
2. *Spiritual Conflicts*.—Eccl. viii. 8; Rom. vii. 23; Eph. vi. 11, 12; 1 Tim. i. 18; 2 Tim. ii. 3.
3. *Worldly Weapons*.—Josh. i. 14; Judges xviii. 11; Judges xx. 2; 1 Sam. xiii. 22; 1 Sam. xix. 9, 10; Job xx. 24.
4. *Spiritual Weapons*.—Gen. iii. 24; 1 Cor. x. 3, 4; Eph. vi. 13-17; Heb. iv. 12; Rev. i. 16.
5. *The Source of Victory*.—Num. xxi. 3; Deut. ii. 33; Deuteronomy iii. 2; 2 Samuel xxiii. 10; Heb. xi. 32-34.
6. *The Final Victory*.—1 Cor. xv. 24-26, 54-57; Phil. ii. 9-11; Rev. xx. 10-15.
7. *Victors' Songs*.—Ex. xv. 1-22; Judges v. 1-31; Psalm xlv. 1-11; Rev. v. 9-14; Rev. vii. 9, 10; Rev. xiv. 1-3.

J. H. V.

SEVEN "THEREFORES" OF ROMANS.

1. *Therefore Man is without excuse*.—Chap. ii. 1.
2. *Therefore not Justified by Work of Law*.—Chap. iii. 20.
3. *Therefore it is of Faith*.—Chap. iv. 16.
4. *Therefore being Justified, we have Peace*.—Chap. v. 1.
5. *Therefore there is no Condemnation*.—Chap. viii. 1.
6. *Therefore behold the Goodness and Severity of God*.—Chap. xi. 22.
7. *Therefore present your Bodies a Living Sacrifice*.—Chap. xii. 1.

THE WATCHMAN.

WHAT WE DO BY FAITH.

We Die.—Rom. vi. 11.*We Live*.—Gal. ii. 20.*We Stand*.—2 Cor. i. 24.*We Walk*.—2 Cor. v. 7.*We Fight*.—1 Tim. vi. 12.*We Overcome*.—1 John v. 4.*We Sit with Him*.—Rev. iii. 21.

THE WATCHMAN.

DILIGENCE.

Prov. vi. 6-11; Prov. x. 4, 5, 26; Prov. xii. 11, 24, 27; Prov. xlii. 4; Prov. xiv. 23; Prov. xv. 29; Proverbs xviii. 9; Prov. xix. 15, 24; Prov. xx. 4, 13; Prov. xxi. 17, 25; Prov. xxii. 13, 19; Prov. xxiii. 21; Prov. xxiv. 30-34; Prov. xxvi. 14, 16; Prov. xxviii. 19; Eccles. x. 18; Isaiah xxxii. 9, 10; Ezekiel xxi. 49; Acts xx. 33-35; Ephesians iv. 28; 1 Thessalonians iv. 11; 2 Thess. iii. 10-12; 1 Tim. v. 13; Titus iii. 8, 14.

T. C.

WHAT CHRIST IS FOR US.

Christ is our Acceptance ; who can question it? Eph. i. 6.
Christ is our Glory ; who can cloud it?—John xvii. 22.
Christ is our Hope ; who can disappoint it?—Col. i. 27.
Christ is our Inheritance ; who can alienate it?—Eph. i. 11.
Christ is our Joy ; who can diminish it?—John xv. 11.
Christ is our Justification ; who can dispute it?—Rom. iii. 24.
Christ is our Life ; who can destroy it?—Col. iii. 4.
Christ is our Peace ; who can disturb it?—John xvi. 33.
Christ is our Redemption ; who can touch it?—1 Cor. i. 30.
Christ is our Righteousness ; who can tarnish it?—1 Cor. i. 30.
Christ is our Sanctification ; who can assail it?—1 Cor. i. 30.
Christ is our Wisdom ; who can baffle it?—1 Cor. i. 30.
"Christ is All in All" ; who can deny it?—Col. iii. 11.

THE WATCHMAN.

CHILDREN'S DUTIES.

Genesis xlv. 28 ; Ex. xviii. 7 ; Ex. xxi. 15, 17 ; Lev. xix. 3 ; Deuteronomy xxvii. 16 ; 1 Kings ii. 19 ; Prov. i. 8 ; Prov. x. 1 ; Prov. xx. 20 ; Prov. xxviii. 24 ; Prov. xxx. 17 ; Mal. i. 6 ; Matt. xv. 4-6 ; Luke ii. 51 ; Eph. vi. 1-3 ; 1 Tim. v. 4 ; 2 Tim. iii. 2.

ANON.

THE TEACHER'S OFFICE AND WORK.

1. If the Sabbath-school be a *department of the Church*, the Sabbath-school teacher should be a member of the church.
2. If the Sabbath-school be a *school for the teaching of the Holy Scriptures*, the Sabbath-school teacher should be a devout Bible student.—Rom. ii. 21.
3. If the Sabbath-school be designed to *bring souls to Christ, and to build up souls in Christ*, the Sabbath-school teacher should be an earnest Christian.
4. What are some of the duties of a Sunday-school teacher to the pastor? A holder up of his hands.—Ex. xvii. 12.
5. To the public services of the church? A regular attendant.—Heb. x. 25.
6. To the weekly prayer-meeting, and other social and religious services of the church? A regular attendant.—Col. iii. 16. Also persuade his class to come.—Rev. xxii. 17.
7. To the superintendent? Submission and assistance?—Rom. xii. 10 ; Rom. xiii. 7.
8. To the secretary and other officers?—Phil. ii. 34.
9. To the other teachers?—Gal. v. 13 ; Heb. x. 24.
10. To the parents of their scholars? Fellow helpers to the truth. 3 John 8 ; Col. iv. 5, 6.
11. To the scholars during the opening, closing, and other general exercises of the school?—Teachers by example.—1 Cor. xi. 1.
12. To the scholars during the class-recitation hour?—2 Tim. ii. 15 ; 1 Cor. ix. 19-22.
13. To the scholars out of school?—Phil. ii. 15.

S. S. PARLIAMENT.

ALL.

Romans iii. 23; Isaiah liii. 6; 2 Peter iii. 9; Isaiah liii. 6; Romans viii. 32; Matthew vi. 33;
Romans viii. 28; Revelation xxi. 7.

D. A. S.

CHRISTIAN WORK.

How it is to be done.

Deut. xxxi. 6, 8; Ezra i. 5; Isa. i. 1-3; Psa. x. 17; Psa. xxvii. 14; Psa. li. 10, 12; Psa. lv. 22;
Psa. lxxi. 16; Psalm lxxiii. 24; Psalm lxxx. 18; Psalm lxxxiv. 5, 11; Psalm cx. 3;
Psa. cxix. 32, 35, 36, 117; Psa. cxlv. 14; Prov. iii. 25, 26; Proverbs iv. 12; Proverbs xvi. 1;
Prov. xx. 24; Song of Sol. i. 4; Song of Sol. iv. 16; Isa. xxvi. 3, 12, 13; Isa. xxvii. 2, 3;
Isa. xxx. 21; Isa. xxxii. 2; Isa. xxxv. 4, 6; Isa. xl. 28-31; Isa. xlii. 16; Isa. xliii. 1-3;
Isa. xlv. 3, 4; Isa. xlviii. 17; Isa. l. 4; Isa. liv. 5-10; Isa. lvii. 15, 16; Jer. xvii. 7, 8;
Jer. xxxii. 39, 40; Hos. xiv. 5-8; Mic. vii. 8, 18, 19; Hag. i. 14; Zech. xii. 10; Mal. iv. 2;
Luke xxii. 31, 32; John iv. 10, 14; John vii. 38, 39; John x. 10, 27-29; John xv. 1, 4, 5;
John xvii. 11, 12, 15, 20; Rom. vi. 14; Rom. viii. 35, 37-39; Rom. xii. 6; Romans xiv. 4;
Rom. xvi. 20, 25; 1 Cor. i. 7-9; 1 Cor. iii. 5-10; 1 Cor. x. 13; 2 Cor. i. 21, 22; 2 Cor. iii. 5;
2 Cor. x. 4, 5; 2 Cor. xii. 8-10; Gal. ii. 20; Eph. iii. 14, 16, 17, 20; Ephesians iv. 15, 16;
Eph. vi. 10, 11; Phil. i. 6; Phil. iv. 12, 13; Col. i. 9-11; Col. ii. 19; 1 Thess. ii. 13, 14;
1 Thess. v. 23, 24; 2 Thess. ii. 16, 17; 2 Thess. iii. 3; 2 Timothy i. 12; 2 Timothy iv. 17, 18;
Heb. iii. 20, 21; 1 Peter i. 5; 1 Peter v. 10; 1 John iii. John iv. 4; Jude 24, 25.

T. C.

SABBATH OBSERVANCE.

Gen. ii. 2, 3; Ex. xvi. 23-30; Ex. xx. 8-11; Ex. xxx. 14-18; Ex. xxxv. 2; Numbers xv. 32-36;
Numbers xxviii. 9, 10; Deut. v. 12; Neh. x. 31; Neh. xiii. 15-23; Isaiah lviii. 13, 14;
Jeremiah xvii. 21, 22, 24, 27; Ezekiel xx. 12, 20, 21; Matthew xii. 7, 12; Mark ii. 27, 28;
Luke iv. 16, 31; John vii. 23; John xx. 19, 26; Acts xviii. 4; Acts xx. 7; 1 Cor. xvi. 2;
Revelation i. 9, 10.

T. C.

GOD'S PROVIDENCE.

Prov. xxviii. 13; Isaiah lix. 12; Isaiah lxiv. 6; Jer. ii. 35; Jer. iii. 13; Jer. xiv. 7, 20; Lam. i. 20;
Lam. v. 16; Ezekiel xx. 43; Hosea v. 15; Joel ii. 12, 13; Matthew v. 4; Luke xv. 18, 19;
Acts xix. 18; 2 Cor. vii. 9-11; James iv. 9, 10; 1 John i. 8-10.

T. C.

CHRISTIAN FORBEARANCE.

Exodus xxiii. 1; Deut. xiii. 12-14; Josh. xxii. 12, 13; 1 Kings xix. 10, 18; Psa. xv. 1, 3; Prov. x. 12;
Prov. xiv. 17; Prov. xvii. 4, 9; Prov. xix. 11; Prov. xxix. 20; Matt. v. 22; Matt. vi. 14, 15;
Matthew vii. 1, 3, 4; Matthew xviii. 15, 21, 22, 35; Luke xvii. 3, 4; John vii. 24; 1 Cor. iv. 5;
Gal. vi. 1; Eph. iv. 32; Col. iii. 8, 12, 13; James i. 19, 20; James iv. 11, 12; 1 Peter iv. 8.

T. C.

THE FRUITS OF FAITH.

Luke vii. 38, 42, 43; Acts viii. 39; Acts xv. 9; Romans viii. 25; Romans xii. 12; Romans xv. 13; 2 Cor. iv. 12; Gal. v. 6; 1 Thess. i. 3; 2 Thess. iii. 3; Heb. vi. 18, 19; Hebrews xi. 8, 17, 24; James ii. 18, 21, 22; 1 Peter ii. 7; 1 John iii. 3.

T. C.

THE FRUITS OF THE SPIRIT.

John iv. 14; John xvi. 8; Acts vi. 10; Romans viii. 9, 15, 16; 1 Corinthians ii. 12; 2 Cor. iii. 17; Gal. v. 17, 22, 23; Ephesians iv. 30; Ephesians v. 9; 1 Timothy i. 7; 1 John iv. 4.

T. C.

THE DANGER OF UNBELIEF.

Genesis xix. 14; Exodus ix. 20, 21; Numbers xiv. 11, 12; Deut. xxxii. 20; 2 Kings vii. 2, 17; Psal. lxxviii. 21, 22; Matt. xi. 21, 23; Matthew xiii. 58; Matthew xiv. 30, 31; Mark xvi. 14; Luke i. 20; John vii. 24; John xii. 48; John xv. 5, 6; John xvi. 9; Acts xiii. 41; Romans xi. 20; Romans xiv. 23; 2 Thess. ii. 10, 12; Hebrews ii. 3; Hebrews iii. 12, 18, 19; Heb. iv. 6; Heb. x. 38, 39; Hebrews xi. 6; Hebrews xii. 25; James i. 3, 7; 1 Peter ii. 7, 8; 1 John v. 10, 12; Revelation xxi. 8.

T. C.

WHAT NOT TO TRUST.

Psal. xxxiii. 16, 17; Psal. xlix. 6, 7, 9; Psal. lii. 7, 8; Psal. lx. 11; Psal. cxlvi. 3, 4; Prov. xi. 28; Prov. xxviii. 26; Isaiah ii. 22; Isaiah xlvii. 10; Jer. iii. 23; Jer. xvii. 5, 6; Jer. xlviii. 7; 2 Corinthians i. 9; 1 Timothy vi. 17.

T. C.

WHAT TO TRUST.

Numbers xxiii. 19; Joshua xxiii. 14; 1 Samuel xiv. 6; 1 Samuel xxx. 6; 2 Samuel xxii. 3, 31; 2 Sam. xxiii. 5; 2 Chron. xiii. 18; Job xiii. 15; Psal. ix. 10; Psal. xviii. 2, 31; Psal. xx. 7; Psal. xxii. 4, 5; Psal. xxviii. 7; Psal. xxxi. i. 19, 24; Psal. xxxii. 10; Psal. xxxvii. 3, 5, 40; Psal. xl. 4; Psal. lii. 8; Psal. lv. 22; Psal. lvi. 3, 4, 11; Psal. lvii. 1; Psal. lxii. 8; Psal. cxli. 7; Psal. cxviii. 8, 9; Psal. cxxv. 1; Prov. iii. 5, 6; Prov. xvi. 3, 9, 20; Prov. xviii. 10; Prov. xxix. 25; Isa. xii. 2; Isa. xxvi. 3, 4; Isa. xxx. 15; Isa. xliii. 2; Isa. l. 10; Isa. lvii. 13; Jer. xvii. 7, 8; Jer. xxxix. 18; Jer. xlix. 11; Nahum i. 7; Zeph. iii. 12; Matt. vi. 25, 32; Luke i. 45; John xiv. 1; Rom. viii. 31; 2 Cor. i. 10; Eph. iii. 20; Phil. iv. 6; 1 Tim. iv. 10; Titus i. 2; Hebrews vi. 17-19; Hebrews xiii. 5, 6; James i. 17; 1 Peter v. 7.

T. C.

WHAT SHALL I DO WITH CHRIST?

Col. i. 16; Heb. i. 3; Isaiah xliiii. 1; 1 Timothy ii. 5; 1 John ii. 1; Mark iii. 35; 2 Peter iii. 18.

ANON.

WHAT JESUS IS ABLE TO DO.

2 Cor. ix. 8; Heb. ii. 18; Jude 24; Heb. vii. 25; Rom. iv. 21; Romans xiv. 4; 2 Timothy i. 12; Acts xx. 32; Eph. iii. 20; Phil. iii. 21; Matthew ix. 28.

ANON.

THE BELIEVER'S CONFIDENCE.

Phil. i. 6; Jude 24; Romans viii. 39; Phil. iv. 19. 2 Timothy i. 12; 2 Cor. v. 6; 1 Samuel ii. 9; 1 Peter i. 5; Hebrews x. 35.

ANON.

COMFORTS FOR TRAVELERS.

Prov. xx. 24; Psa. iii. 3; Gen. xxviii. 15; Heb. xiii. 5; Joshua i. 9; Isa. vii. 4; Psa. xci. 10, 11; Deut. xxxiii. 25, 27; Psalm xci. 4; Genesis xv. 1.

ANON.

ASSURANCE OF SALVATION.

1 Cor. i. 18; Titus iii. 5; John iii. 18, 36; Isa. xliii. 1; 1 John iii. 14; Habak. iii. 18, 19; Heb. x. 39; Gal. iii. 13; John vi. 47; Psa. cvii. 2; John x. 28; Romans viii. 15, 16; 2 Timothy i. 9, 12; 1 John v. 11-13; 2 Corinthians v. 1.

ANON.

THE WAY OF SALVATION.

John xiv. 6; John iii. 16; John xi. 25, 26; John vi. 44; John xvii. 3; John iii. 3, 6; John iv. 64; John vi. 35; John vi. 54; John x. 9, 11; John xii. 44, 46; 1 John ii. 1, 2; 1 Timothy i. 15.

ANON.

GROWTH IN GRACE.

Prov. iv. 18; Eph. iv. 14, 15; Psalm lxxxiv. 5, 7; 1 Cor. iii. 18; 2 Peter iii. 18; Phil. iii. 12, 14.

ANON.

COME.

Isalah i. 18; Luke xix. 5; Matt. xi. 28; Mark vi. 31; Luke xviii. 22; Matt. xxv. 34, Rev. xxii. 17; Jeremiah i. 5.

ANON.

JOY OF THE LORD.

Psalm xxxiii. 1; Psalm iv. 3, 4; Phil. iii. 1; Psalm xx. 5; Rom. v. 2; Psa. xxi. 11; Psa. cxlix. 5; Psalm cxviii. 15; Psalm xxi. 6; Psalm v. 11; Psalm xliii. 7; Hebrews iii. 8; Zech. ix. 9; Luke ii. 10; John xv. 11; John xvi. 20, 22, 25; John xvii. 13; 1 John i. 4; 2 John i. 2; Isa. xli. 10; 1 Thess. v. 16; Habak. iii. 17, 18; Phil. iv. 4; 2 Cor. vii. 4; Isa. xxxv. 10; Gal. v. 22; Romans xiv. 17; Romans xv. 13; Peter i. 8, 9.

ANON.

 REPENTANCE.

Jeremiah xviii. 7-10; Job xlii. 1-6; James v. 19, 20; Hebrews xii. 15, 17; Matthew xxvii. 3-5; 2 Cor. vii. 9-11; Acts v. 31; Isaiah i. 8-20; Acts xxiv. 25; Mark ix. 13; Acts xvii. 30; Mark v. 12.

ANON.

 THE GOOD SHEPHERD.

Psalm xxiii. 1, 4; 1 Peter ii. 25; 1 Peter v. 4; Heb. xiii. 20, 21; John x. 14; Ezek. xxxv. 11, 13; 2 Timothy ii. 19; John x. 27; John x. 9; Psalm xviii. 1, 2; Isaiah lxi. 11; Psa. xxxiv. 10; Romans viii. 28; John x. 3, 16; Psa. xxiii. 3; Prov. viii. 28; Psa. xlviii. 14; John xvi. 13; John xviii. 11; Isaiah liii. 6; Romans v. 8; Ephesians v. 2; Titus ii. 14.

ANON.

 WHAT THE CHRISTIAN MAY BE.

2 Timothy ii. 1; 2 Timothy ii. 2; 2 Timothy ii. 3; 2 Timothy ii. 6; 2 Timothy ii. 14, 15; 2 Timothy ii. 21.

ANON.

 SEVEN TOGETHERS.

Ephesians ii. 5; Ephesians ii. 6; 2 Corinthians vi. 1; 1 Corinthians iii. 9; Romans iii. 17; Romans iii. 28; Romans vi. 5.

ANON.

 EXCUSES FOR NOT OBEYING GOD.

Genesis iii. 6-13; Genesis iv. 8-10; Genesis xxv. 27-34; Exodus iii. 10, 11; Exodus iv. 10-13; Num. xiii. 25-33; 1 Samuel xv. 13-22; Jeremiah i. 5-10; Luke xiv. 15-20; Acts ix. 10-16.

Excuses all in vain—

Speechless, Matt. xxii. 11, 12.

No Excuse, John xv. 22.

Inexcusable, Romans i. 20, 21; Romans ii. 1.

W. F. C.

NEW YEAR THOUGHTS.

New Birth.—John iii. 3.
New Nature.—(life) 2 Cor. v. 17; 2 Peter i. 4.
New Hear.—(affections) Ezekiel xi. 19.
New Friends.—John xv. 15; Hebrews xii. 22-24.
New Name.—1 John iii. 1; Revelation ii. 17; Revelation iii. 12.
New Food.—Isaiah lv. 1, 2; John vi. 48-51; Revelation ii. 17.
New Tongue.—Mark xvi. 17; Acts ii. 4.
New Song.—Revelation v. 9.
New Home.—Revelation xxi. 1-4.
All things New.—Revelation xxi. 5.

ANON.

LOST—SAVED.

You Have Sinned.—Rom. iii. 23.
Yet God Loves You.—Rom. v. 8.
You May Be Saved.—1 Tim. i. 15.
Now.—2 Cor. vi. 2.
Believe, and Live.—John iii. 36.
Reject, and You Perish.—Luke xii. 3.
How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation?—Heb. ii. 3.

ANON.

CHRIST A KING.

1. *Christ a King.*—Num. xxiv. 17; Psa. xxiv. 7-10; Psa. lxxxix. 27; Isa. lxii. 11; Matt. ii. 2; Matthew xxi. 5; Matthew xxv. 34; 1 Corinthians ii. 8; 1 Timothy vi. 15.
2. *Christ On The Throne.*—Psa. ii. 6; Isaiah lii. 7; Daniel vii. 13, 14; Eph. i. 17; Rev. iii. 21.
3. *Christ's Government.*—Psa. xlv. 6, 7; Isa. ix. 6, 7; Isa. xi. 5; Isa. xxxii. 16; Jer. xxiii. 5, 6; Zechariah ix. 9; Hebrews i. 8, 9.
4. *Christ Reigns in His Church.*—Rom. vii. 4; Eph. i. 22, 23; Eph. v. 23, 24, 27; Col. i. 18; Revelation i. 13; Revelation ii. 1.
5. *Christ's Subjects.*—Luke xix. 12-27; Luke xxii. 29, 30; Matt. xxv. 34, 40; Colossians i. 13; 1 Thessalonians ii. 12; Hebrews xii. 23; Revelation xv. 3.
6. *Christ's Reign Universal.*—Psa. ii. 8; Psa. xxii. 27; Psa. lxxxix. 29; Psa. cx. 1; Dan. ii. 44; Dan. vii. 27; Mark xii. 36; Luke i. 33; 1 Cor. xv. 25; Phil. ii. 9, 10; Rev. xi. 15; Revelation xvii; 14.
7. *Christ King Forever.*—2 Samuel vii. 16; Psa. lxxxix. 4, 36; Psa. cxxxii. 11; Psa. cxlv. 13; Daniel ii. 44; Daniel viii. 14; 2 Peter i. 11; Revelation xi. 15; Revelation xxii. 5.

J. H. V.

EVIDENCES OF SONSHIP.

Gal. iv. 6; Rom. viii. 15; Matt. vi. 31, 32; Mark xiv. 36; 2 Cor. v. 15; Matt. v. 16.

ANON.

WHO ARE THE BLESSED.

1. *Those Who Trust God*.—Psa. ii. 12; Psa. xxxiv. 8; Psa. xl. 4; Psa. lxxxiv. 12; Jer. xvii. 7;
2. *Those Who Love God's Word*.—Psa. i. 1, 2; Psa. cxix. 2; Proverbs viii. 32; Luke xi. 28; James i. 25; Revelation i. 3; Revelation xxii. 7;
3. *Those Who Serve God*.—Deut. xxviii. 1-6; Psa. xxxiii. 12; Isaiah xxxii. 20; James i. 12; Revelation xxii. 14.
4. *Those Whom God Calls*.—Psa. lxxv. 4; Isaiah li. 2; Eph. i. 3, 4; Titus ii. 13; Rev. xix. 9.
5. *Those Whom God Forgives*.—Psa. xxxii. 1, 2; Romans iv. 6-8; Rom. vii. 24, 25; Gal. iii. 9; Revelation xvi. 15.
6. *Those Eternally Accepted*.—Prov. x. 7; Matt. xxv. 34; Rev. xiv. 13; Rev. xix. 9; Rev. xx. 6; 1 Thessalonians iv. 17.
7. *The Beatitudes of Jesus*.—Matthew v. 3-12; Matthew xi. 6; Luke xii. 37; John xx. 29.

J. H. V.

CHRISTIAN UNITY.

1. *One God and Father*.—Malachi ii. 10; Matthew vi. 9; Matthew xxiii. 9; 1 Corinthians viii. 6; Ephesians iv. 6.
2. *One Lord*.—Jeremiah xxiii. 6; John xiii. 13; Acts x. 36; 1 Cor. viii. 6; Eph. iv. 3; Phil. ii. 11; 1 Timothy vi. 15; Hebrews xiii. 20.
3. *One Saviour*.—Isaiah xliii. 11; Matthew xviii. 11; Acts iv. 12; 1 Tim. i. 15; 1 Timothy ii. 3, 5; Hebrews ix. 26; Hebrews x. 12, 26; 2 Peter i. 11; Jude 25.
4. *One Holy Spirit*.—Luke xi. 13; John xiv. 26; Acts v. 32; Gal. iv. 6; Ephesians iv. 4, 30.
5. *One Church*.—Acts xx. 28; Romans xii. 5; 1 Cor. x. 17; 1 Cor. xi. 13-27; Gal. iii. 27, 28; Ephesians i. 23; Ephesians ii. 19-21; Ephesians iv. 4; Revelation xxi. 2, 9, 10; Revelation xxii. 17.
6. *One Baptism*.—Matt. iii. 11; Acts i. 5; Acts ii. 1-4; Acts x. 44, 48; Acts xi. 15-17; Eph. iv. 5.
7. *One Heaven*.—Psalm xvi. 11; John xiv. 2, 3; John xvii. 24; Romans viii. 17; 1 Cor. ix. 25; 2 Cor. iv. 17; 2 Cor. v. 1; 2 Tim. iv. 8; Heb. xi. 10; 1 Peter i. 4; 1 Peter v. 4; Rev. ii. 10.

J. H. V.

COVENANTS.

1. *God's Covenant*.—Gen. ix. 8, 9; Gen. xv. 7-18; Gen. xvii. 2-14; Gen. xxviii. 13, 14; Psalm lxxxix. 3, 4; Luke i. 72-75; Acts iii. 25; Gal. iii. 16.
2. *God keeps Covenant*.—Deut. vii. 9; 1 Kings viii. 23; Neh. i. 5; Psalm lxxxix. 34; Dan. xi. 4.
3. *New Covenant*.—Isaiah xlii. 6; Jer. xxxi. 33; Ezek. xi. 19, 20; Ezek. xxxvi. 25-28; Heb. viii. 10; Heb. ix. 15; Heb. xii. 24.
4. *Covenant Everlasting*.—2 Sam. xxiii. 5; Isaiah liv. 10; Jer. xxxii. 40; Jer. xxxiii. 20, 21.
5. *Covenant Broken*.—Gen. xvii. 14; Deut. xvi. 2; Ps. lv. 20; Isaiah xxiv. 6; Isaiah xxxiii. 8; Jer. xi. 10; Jer. xiv. 21; Ezek. xliv. 7.
6. *Covenants Forbidden*.—Exodus xxiii. 23; Exodus xxxiv. 12; Deut. vii. 2-4; Prov. ii. 17; 2 Cor. vi. 14.
7. *Covenants Punished*.—Numbers xxv. 2-4; Deut. xiii. 6-9; Judges ii. 1-4; Judges iii. 6-8; 2 Sam. xxi. 1.

J. H. V.

ANGELS.

1. *Angels and Christ*.—Matt. i. 20; Matt. ii. 13, 19; Matt. iv. 11; Matt. xxvi. 52; Matt. xxviii. 2; Luke i. 11-21, 26; Luke ii. 10-12; Luke xxii. 43; Acts i. 11.
2. *Angels Subject to Christ*.—Matt. xiii. 41; Matt. xvi. 27; Matt. xxiv. 31; Eph. i. 21; Col. i. 16; Colossians ii. 10, 15; 2 Thessalonians i. 7; 1 Peter iii. 22.
3. *Angels do God's Will*.—Num. xxii. 22; Psalm ciii. 20, 21; Daniel vii. 10; Matthew vi. 10; Matthew xiii. 39.
4. *Angels Show God's Will*.—Dan. viii. 16, 17; Daniel ix. 21-23; Daniel x. 11; Daniel xii. 6, 7; Matthew ii. 13, 20; Luke i. 19, 23; Acts viii. 26; Acts x. 5; Revelation i. 1.
5. *Angels Ministers of Judgment*.—Exodus xii. 23, 2 Samuel xxiv. 16; 2 Kings xix. 35; Psalm xxxv. 5, 6; Psalm lxxviii. 49; Acts xii. 23; Revelation xvi. 1.
6. *Angels Ministers of Mercy*.—Gen. xix. 1; Gen. xxviii. 12; Gen. xxxii. 1; 1 Kings xix. 5, 7; 2 Kings vi. 17; Psa. xci. 11, 12; Dan. iii. 25, 28; Daniel vi. 22; Matthew xviii. 10; Luke xvi. 22; Acts v. 19, 20; Acts x. 3; Acts xii. 7; Acts xxvii. 23; Hebrews i. 14.
7. *Angels Fallen*.—Matt. iv. 1; Matthew x. 1; Luke xi. 15; John xiii. 27; 2 Corinthians xi. 3; 2 Cor. xiv. 15; Eph. vi. 11, 12; 1 Peter v. 8, 9; 2 Peter ii. 4; Jude 6; Rev. xii. 9.

J. H. V.

WISDOM.

- 1 Kings iv. 29; 1 Chron. xxii. 12; Job xxviii. 12; Psalm ii. 6; Psalm xc. 12; Prov. iii. 13; Prov. iv. 5-7; Prov. iii. 24; Prov. viii. 10, 11; Prov. ii. 6; Prov. ix. 1; Prov. viii. 12; Prov. xvi. 16; Prov. xix. 8; Eccl. vii. 19; Eccl. viii. 1; Eccl. ix. 10; Col. ii. 3; Eccl. ix. 16; Eccl. x. 10; James iii. 17; Prov. x. 21; Prov. xxiv. 7; Deut. xxxii. 29.

ANON.

REGENERATION.

- John iii. 3-12; John i. 12, 13; Gal. iii. 26; Eph. i. 4, 5; James i. 18; 1 Peter i. 23; 1 John iii. 1, 2; 1 John ii. 29; 1 John iii. 9; Rom. viii. 14, 16, 17; Gal. iv. 6, 7; Gal. v. 16-25; 2 Cor. v. 17.

ANON.

JUSTIFICATION.

- Heb. ix. 22; Lev. xvii. 11; Ex. xii. 13; Heb. ix. 7-9; Heb. ix. 11, 12; Rom. v. 9; Acts xx. 28; 1 Peter i. 19; Col. i. 20; Isaiah liii. 11; Isaiah liv. 17; Jer. xxiii. 6; Eph. ii. 8; Rom. iii. 26; Acts xiii. 39; Rom. v. 1.

ANON.

CONSECRATION.

- Luke v. 10, 11; John xxi. 18-22; Acts xx. 18-27; Rom. xii. 1, 2; 1 Cor. ii. 2; 1 Cor. ix. 23-27; 2 Cor. v. 13-15; Phil. i. 19-21; Col. i. 28, 29; Heb. ii. 24-27; Heb. xiii. 12-15; 2 Tim. ii. 1-5; 2 Tim. ii. 19-22.

ANON.

THE COMING OF THE LORD.

Acts i. 10, 11; John xiv. 2, 3; 1 Thess. iv. 16-18; 1 Cor. i. 7; Phil. iii. 20; Col. iii. 3, 4; Titus ii. 13; 1 John iii. 2; Rev. xxii. 20.

ANON.

NECESSITY OF CONVERSION.

Rom. viii. 6, 7; 1 Cor. ii. 14; John iii. 3-7; Matt. xviii. 3; Psalm vii. 11, 12; Gal. vi. 15; Ezek. xxxiii. 11; Psalm cxix. 59; Jer. xxxi. 18, 19; Isaiah lv. 7; Acts iii. 19; Heb. xi. 6; John iii. 18; Mark xvi. 16; Eph. ii. 4, 5; Jer. xxxix. 13.

ANON.

GOD'S LEADINGS.

Matt. viii. 23; Psalm xxiii; Psalm lxxviii. 53; Psalm cvi. 9; Psalm cvii. 7; Isaiah xl. 11.

ANON.

THE CHRISTIAN'S STATE.

Rom. viii. 9; Rom. vi. 11; John i. 13; John iii. 6; 1 Peter i. 22; 2 Cor. v. 17; Col. iii. 9; 1 Peter ii. 9; Gal. v. 1; Rom. viii. 1; Rom. v. 1; Gal. ii. 20; John v. 24; John v. 24; 1 Cor. xv. 57; Psalm xxii. 29; Psalm cxxi. 5; Psalm cxxi. 3; Col. ii. 12; Gal. ii. 20; Col. ii. 20; Rom. vi. 8; Psalm cxliii. 9; Col. iii. 3; Col. iii. 1; Rom. vi. 3; Rom. vi. 5; John xvii. 19; Heb. ii. 11; Rom. viii. 17; John xvii. 22; Col. ii. 10; Col. iv. 12; Heb. iv. 3; 1 Peter iv. 13; Rom. viii. 17.

ANON.

GOD NEAR AT HAND.

Rom. viii. 1; 2 Cor. i. 20; John xvi. 23; Heb. viii. 8, 10, 11; John xx. 17, 20; Psalm cxix. 151; Eph. ii. 13; Gen. xvii. 1.

ANON.

WHAT HAS BECOME OF THE CHRISTIAN'S SINS.

Isaiah xliii. 25; 1 Peter ii. 24; Isaiah xxxviii. 17; Micah vii. 19; Rom. iv. 7; Daniel ix. 24; Num. xxiii. 21; Rom. iv. 8; Heb. viii. 12; Micah vii. 18; Zech. iii. 4; Heb. i. 3; Heb. ix. 26; Acts x. 43; Psalm ciii. 12; Micah vii. 19; Jer. l. 20; 1 John i. 7; Isaiah vi. 7.

R. W.

THE ME'S OF JESUS.

Matt. xi. 28; Matt. xi. 29; John xv. 4; [John xxi. 17; John xxi. 22; Matt. xxvi. 40; John xvii. 24.

ANON.

WHAT IS GIVEN TO THE BELIEVER, AND TO HIM THAT OVERCOMETH.

Rev. ii. 17; Rev. ii. 28; Rev. vi. 11; Rev. v. 9; Rev. xiv. 3; Rev. ii. 10; Rev. vii. 9; Rev. vii. 17; Isaiah lxi. 10; Psalm xviii. 32; Rom. xv. 13; 1 Cor. i. 30; Rev. ii. 26; John xiv. 2; John x. 28; Rev. iii. 21; John vi. 35; 1 Cor. xv. 57; John xiv. 27.

ANON.

CHRIST OUR ARK.

1. *Description of the Ark.*—Ex. xxv. 10, 15; Ex. xxxvii. 1-5.
2. *Names of the Ark.*—Ex. xxx. 6; Num. vii. 89; Num. x. 33; 1 Sam. iii. 3; 2 Chron. vi. 41; Psalm cxxxii. 8.
3. *Place of the Ark.*—Ex. xxvi. 33; Ex. xl. 20, 21; 2 Sam. vi. 17; 2 Chron. v. 7-9; Heb. ix. 34; Rev. xi. 19.
4. *Covering of the Ark.*—Ex. xxv. 17-21; Ex. xxvi. 34; Ex. xxxvii. 6-9.
5. *Contents of the Ark.*—Ex. xvi. 32-34; Ex. xxv. 16, 21; Num. xvii. 10; Deut. xxxi. 26; 1 Kings viii. 9; 2 Chron. v. 10; Heb. ix. 4.
6. *Miracles by the Ark.*—Josh. iv. 7; Josh. vi. 6-20; 1 Sam. v. 1-4; 1 Sam. vi. 19; 2 Sam. vi. 6, 7; 1 Chron. xv. 13.
7. *Christ our Ark.*—Matt. i. 23; John i. 14; 1 Tim. iii. 16; 1 John i. 2.

J. H. V.

CHRIST'S LIFE.

1. *Christ's Birth.*—Gen. iii. 15 and Gal. iv. 4; Gen. xvii. 7; Gen. xxii. 18 and Gal. iii. 16; Gen. xxi. 12 and Heb. xi. 17-19. Gen. xlix. 10 and Luke ii. 7; Isaiah vii. 14 and Mal. i. 18; Micah v. 2 and Matt. ii. 1.
2. *Christ's Character.*—Isaiah liii. 2 and Luke ix. 58; Isaiah xlii. 2 and Matt. xii. 15-19; Isaiah xl. 11 and Heb. iv. 15; Isaiah liii. 9 and 1 Peter ii. 22; Psalm lxix. 9 and John ii. 17.
3. *Christ's Ministry.*—Isaiah ix. 1, 2 and Matt. iv. 12-16, 23; Isaiah liii. 2 and Luke iv. 16-21, 43; Zech. ix. 9 and Matt. xxi. 1-5; Haggai ii. 7, 9; Mal. iii. 1 and Matt. xxi. 12; John ii. 13-16.
4. *Christ Rejected.*—Psalm lxxix. 8; Isaiah liii. 3 and John i. 11; John vii. 5; Psalm cxviii. 22 and John xv. 24, 25; Psalm cxviii. 22 and Matt. xxi. 4; Isaiah viii. 14 and Rom. ix. 32; 1 Peter ii. 8; Zech. xi. 12 and Matt. xxvi. 15.
5. *Christ Suffering.*—Psalm xxii. 14, 15 and Luke xxii. 42, 44; Isaiah liii. 3 and Heb. iv. 15; Isaiah l. 6 and Mark xiv. 65; Isaiah liii. 7 and Matt. xxvi. 63; Isaiah liii. 4-6, 12, and Matt. xx. 28.
6. *Christ on the Cross.*—Psalm xxii. 16 and John xix. 18; Psalm xxii. 1 and Matt. xxvii. 46; Psalm xxii. 7, 8 and Matt. xxvii. 39-44; Psalm lxix. 21 and Matt. xxvii. 34; Psalm xxii. 18 and Matt. xxvii. 35; Ex. xii. 46 and John xix. 33, 36.
7. *Christ's Death.*—Isaiah liii. 9 and Matt. xxvii. 57-60; Psalm xvi. 10 and Acts ii. 31; Psalm lxxviii. 18 and Acts i. 9; Psalm cx. 1 and Heb. i. 3; Dan. vii. 14 and Phil. ii. 9, 11.

J. H. V.

EVERLASTING.

Isaiah xlv. 17; John iii. 19; Isaiah xxvi. 4; Jer. xxxi. 3; Isaiah; xxxv. 10; Isaiah lx. 20; Rom. xvi. 26. ANON.

LET

Isaiah lv. 7; John vii. 37; Eph. iv. 31-32; Matt. v. 16; Col. iii. 15; John xiv. 1; Col. iii. 16; Col. iv. 6; Heb. iv. 16; Heb. iv. 14. ANON.

WALKING IN THE LIGHT.

Eph. v. 8; John iii. 21; Isaiah ii. 5; Psalm cxix. 130; 1 John i. 4; Eph. vi. 11; Psalm lxvi. 5; Eccles. viii. 12; Psalm xxvii. 1; Matt. v. 16; 1 John ii. 28; 2 Thess. iii. 13; Col. iii. 15; Rom. viii. 14; 1 John v. 21; John xii. 35; Isaiah lx. 20; Gal. iii. 11; 1 Sam. ii. 30; Isaiah xxxii. 20; Ex. xxxiii. 14; Col. iii; Deut. xv. 2; 2 Tim. iv. 2; 1 Peter iii. 16; Judges xiv. 15; Gen. xvii. 1; Psalm civ. 34. C. C.

WALKING TOGETHER.

1 Sam. ii. 9; Amos iii. 3; Gal. v. 16; Gen. xxiv. 27; Phil. iii. 12; Ex. xxxiii. 14; Psalm xvii. 5; Job xxii. 21; Psalm xxxvii. 23; Isaiah xliii; Psalm xxxii. 8; Deut. xxxii. 12; Eph. v. 15; Micah vi. 8; Eph. v. 2; Prov. xii. 28; Eph. v. 1; Psalm lxiii. 8; Deut. xix. 9; John xiv. 2; Eph. v. 8; Ex. iii. 12; Psalm xlviii. 14; Jer. xv. 20; Rom. xi. 20; Heb. xiii. 5; Psalm v. 8; Judges vi. 16; Prov. iii. 6. C. C.

CONFIDENCE.

Psalm lxxv. 5; Psalm cxviii. 8; Prov. iii. 26; Prov. xiv. 26; Isaiah xxx. 15; Acts xxviii. 31; Psalm xlii. 4; Eph. iii. 12; Psalm cxii. 7; Phil. iii. 3; Rev. i. 17; Heb. iii. 6; Psalm cxviii. 6; Heb. x. 35; Luke xii. 4; 1 John v. 21; Heb. xi; 1 John iii. 21; Rom. iv. 20; Psalm lvi. 4; Psalm cxviii. 9; Heb. iii. 14; Psalm lxxxiii. 5, 6; 2 Kings vi. 16; 1 John ii. 38; Prov. i. 33; 1 John iii. 9. C. C.

ENDOWMENT OF POWER.

Rom. xiii. 1; Micah iii; Psalm xxvii. 14; Jude 20; Ezek. xxxvi. 27; Eph. iii; John v; 1 Cor. xv. 43; Ex. xv. 2; Psalm xci. 4; John xv. 16; Isaiah xl. 29; Habak. iii. 19; Romans iii. 31; 2 Tim. i; 2 Tim. ii. 19; 2 Cor. xiii. 4; Psalm xci. 4; Isaiah i. 2; Romans xi. 20; Exodus xiv. 4; Psalm xlviii. 14; Matt. xxii. 32; Psalm lxxxi. 10; Psalm lxxxix; Isaiah xli. 20; 1 Cor. i. 24. C. C.

CONSIDER.

Eccles. vii. 13; **Deut.** iv. 39; **Deut.** xxxii. 29; **Psalm** l. 22; **Heb.** ii. 3; **Heb.** x. 24.

ANON.

THE HOLY GHOST.

Mark i. 8; **Luke** xii. 12; **Acts** v. 32; **Acts** vi. 3; **Acts** xix. 2; **Rom.** xv. 3; **1 Cor.** ii. 13; **Heb.** vi. 4; **Heb.** x. 15; **Jude** 20; **Psalm** li. 11; **John** xiv. 16; **1 Thess.** iv. 8; **Heb.** iii. 7; **Titus** iii. 5; **2 Tim.** i. xiv; **2 Cor.** vi. 6; **1 Cor.** i. 14; **John** xx. 22; **Romans** v. 5; **Eph.** iv. 30; **Eph.** i. 13; **1 Peter** i. 12; **Hebrews** ii. 4; **Acts** ix. 17; **Romans** xiv. 17; **Romans** xv. 16; **Acts** ix. 31; **Acts** x. 45; **Romans** ix. 1.

C. C.

JOY IN JESUS.

Isaiah li. 11; **Eph.** v. 19; **Psalm** xl. 3; **Psalm** xxvii. 7; **Psalm** xli. 23; **Phil.** iv. 4; **Psalm** xliii. 2; **2 Tim.** ii. 19; **Psalm** clii. 7; **Isaiah** lxv. 14; **Psalm** xcvi. 1; **Psalm** xl. 8; **Psalm** xxii. 23; **1 Samuel** ii. 1; **Habak.** iii. 19; **Proverbs** x; **Psalm** lxiii. 3; **Psalm** c. 4; **1 Thess.** iv. 17; **Job** xxxi. 37; **Psalm** xxii.

C. C.

ANOINTING.

1. *Antiquity of Anointing*—**Gen.** xxviii. 18; **Ex.** xxxi. 13; **Ex.** xxxv. 14; **Ex.** xxviii. 41; **Ex.** xxx. 25.
2. *Holy things Anointed*.—**Exodus** xxix. 36; **Exodus** xxx. 26; **Ex.** xl. 11; **Isaiah** xxi. 5; **Ezekiel** xxviii. 14.
3. *Prophets Anointed*.—**1 Kings** xix. 16; **Isaiah** lxi. 1; **Luke** iv. 16-21; **Luke** xxiv. 49; **Acts** i. 4; **Acts** ii. 1-4.
4. *Priests Anointed*.—**Ex.** xxix. 7; **Ex.** xxx. 30; **Ex.** xl. 15; **Lev.** viii. 12; **Psalm** cxxxiii. 2.
5. *Kings Anointed*.—**1 Sam.** ix. 16; **1 Sam.** xv. 1; **1 Sam.** xvi. 1, 12, 13; **2 Sam.** ii. 7; **1 Kings** i. 34; **Judges** ix. 8-15.
6. *Christians Anointed*.—**Psalm** xxiii. 5; **2 Cor.** i. 21; **1 John** ii. 20, 27; **Rev.** iii. 18.
7. *Christ the Anointed*.—**Psalm** ii. 2, 3; **Psalm** xlv. 6, 7; **Daniel** ix. 24; **Acts** iv. 25-27; **Acts** x. 38.

J. H. V.

QUIETNESS.

Ex. xiv. 13; **Psalm** lvi. 3; **Psalm** cxviii. 8; **Isaiah** xxvii. 5; **Isaiah** xxvi. 12; **Isaiah** xlii. 9; **Lamentations** iii. 26; **Isaiah** xxx. 7; **Proverbs** i. 33; **1 Chron.** xxii. 9; **Psalm** xxiii. 2; **Isaiah** xxxii. 17; **Isaiah** xiv. 3; **Acts** xxiv. 2; **Colossians** iii. 15; **2 Chronicles** xiv. 11; **Psalm** xvi. 9; **Psalm** xxxvii. 7; **Isaiah** xi. 2; **Isaiah** lvii. 2; **Isaiah** lxiii. 14; **Jer.** xlvii. 6; **Luke** x. 5; **1 Peter** i. 2; **Isaiah** lv. 12; **Psalm** cxix. 165; **Rom.** viii. 6; **1 Chron.** xxii. 9; **Jer.** xlvii. 6; **Psalm** xlvii. 10.

C. C.

THE HANDS AND FEET OF JESUS.

Read Luke xxv. 39, 40.

The Hands of Jesus.—(Note—Space will not permit the references in the Old Testament, and but a portion of the New Testament.) Mark i. 41, His cleansing hand. Mark vi. 5, His healing hand. Mark ix. 27, His restoring hand. Mark x. 16, His receiving hand. Matt. ix. 25, His life-giving hand. Matt. xiv. 19, His supplying hand. Matt. xiv. 31, His supporting hand. Matt. xvi. 7, His comforting hand. Matt. xx. 34, His sight-giving hand. John xiii. 5, His serving hand. John xx. 27, His assuring hand. Luke xxiv. 50, His hand of blessing. 1 Peter v. 6, His mighty hand. Rev. i. 16, His sustaining hand. Rev. i. 17, His strengthening hand.

The Feet of Jesus.—Luke vii. 38, The place of forgiveness; the guilty one finds pardon. Luke viii. 35, The place of peace; the restless wanderer finds rest. Luke xvii. 16, The place of confession; the healed one returns thanks. John xi. 32, The place of comfort; the sorrowful one finds help. Luke x. 39, The place of instruction; the ignorant one learns. Mark vii. 25, The place of intercession; the burdened one finds relief. Matt. xxviii. 9, The place of worship; the joyful seeker finds the Lord.

B. F. J.

THE WAY OF HOLINESS.

Rom. xi. 16; Rom. vi. 11; Isaiah xxx. 21; Gen. xvii. 1; Psalm cxliii. 10; Psalm lxvi. 13; Psalm xvii. 5; Psalm li. 10; John xiv. 23; John xxi. 22; Eph. i. 6; Mal. ii. 15; 1 Cor. iii. 16; John xv. 19; Acts xv. 9; 1 Cor.; 2 Sam. xxiv. 14; Rom. vi. 22; Eph. v. 2; Gal. vi. 16; Psalm cvii. 9; 1 Cor. ix. 27; Eph. ii. 4; 1 John iv. 19; Romans v. 1; Isaiah liv. 7; Ezek. xxxvi. 27.

C. C.

LIFE IN CHRIST.

2 Cor. vi. 16; Heb. vii. 25; Rom. vi. 11; John xiv. 19; John x. 10; John v. 21; Gal. ii; Phil. i. 21; John vi. 35; Col. iii. 3; 2 Cor. xv. 45; Psalm xxxiv. 9; Isaiah xli. 10; Hosea xiii. 9; Gal. iii. 28; John xi. 25; Col. iii. 13; Rom. vi. 22; John xiii. 15; Deut. xxxiii. 27; Psalm ciii. 4; John x. 28; John xiv. 6; Luke xix. 31; 1 Sam. i. 28; Gal. ii. 18; Psalm lxix. 32.

C. C.

OUR PEACE.

Prov. xviii. 10; Col. iii. 15; Psalm cxxvi. 3; 1 Cor. iii. 9; Psalm cxxii. 8; Psalm lxxxv. 8; Psalm xxxvii. 34; Dan. iv. 1; Acts xxiv. 2; Eph. ii. 14; 1 Peter v. 7; John xiv. 27; Isaiah xxvi. 3; 1 Cor. vii. 16; Rom. iv. 17; Gal. ii. 30; 12; Ex. xxiii. 20; Isaiah xxx. 15; Ex. xviii. 19; Psalm xxiii. 1; John xv. 16; Col. i. 20; Rom. xv. 33; 1 Thess. v. 18; Job xxxiv. 29.

C. C.

INDWELLING OF THE HOLY GHOST.

John xiv. 18; Psalm xcii. 10; Psalm cxliii. 11; 1 Cor. vi. 19; Ezek. xxxvi. 2; Gal. v. 22; 1 Tim. iv. 14; 1 Cor. iii. 16; 2 Cor. xiii. 14; Isaiah lxi. 1; Rom. viii. 9; Prov. i. 23; 1 John iv. 13; 1 Cor. xii. 7; Ezek. xxxvi. 25; Mark x. 27; Eph. v. 18; Rom. viii. 26; 2 Cor. vii. 4; John xvi. 22; Gen. xv. 1; Isaiah xli. 10; Ex. iv. 15; Ezek. xxxvi. 25; 2 Cor. vi. 6; Ex. xxxiii. 22; Rom. viii. 27; Eph. i. 13; Eph. iii. 18.

C. O.

REST.

Jer. xxxi. 25; Deut. xxxiv. 27; 2 Chron. xx. 20; 1 Sam. xvi. 7; Ex. xxxii; Ex. xxxiv; Deut. viii. 16; Dan. xii. 12; 1 Cor. x. 1; John xvi. 33; 1 Kings xvii. 6; 1 Kings viii. 56; 2 Chronicles xx. 15; Nehemiah xiii. 31; Job xi. 18; Isaiah lxvi. 13; Isaiah xlix. 2; Amos v. 8; Job v. 19; Job v. 21; Psalm lxxix. 9; Psalm xcvi. 11; Haggai ii. 23; Micah iv. 12; Job xv. 11; Luke i. 38; Luke i. 37; Isaiah lxx. 14.

C. C.

REST IN GOD.

Dan. ii. 22; Luke xxiv. 34; Psalm lxxxvi. 11; Ex. xx. 2; Matt. vi. 34; Psalm xxxvii. 7; 2 Cor. xiii. 11; Mark v. 36; Eph. ii. 8; Psalm xvi. 17; Psalm lxxi. 16; 2 Cor. v. 7; Joshua i. 13; Job xi. 18; Isaiah xxx. 15; Phil. iii. 1; John vi. 5; Matt. vi. 8; Isaiah vii. 4; Lamentations iii. 24; Psalm xxxiv. 9; Psalm xxix. 11; Eccles. viii. 12; John viii. 32; Galatians iv. 7; James i. 4; Jeremiah vi. 16; Psalm v. 11; Isaiah xlv. 3; Psalm ciii. 14.

C. C.

COME.

Song of Solomon ii. 12; Dan. iii. 26; Matt. xi. 28; Psalm cii. 13; Habak. ii. 3; 2 Cor. vi. 17; Hebrews iv. 16; Mal. iii. 1; John x. 19; Job xiii. 13; 1 Chron. xxix. 14; 1 John v. 20; Luke xii. 51; John vii. 37; Isaiah xxi. 12; Numbers x. 29; Hosea vi. 1; 1 Sam. xx. 21; John xii. 46; John xvi. 23; 2 Kings v. 8; Matthew xxv. 35; John i. 39; Rev. xxii. 17; 2 Cor. i. 15; Psalm cxix. 41; Matt. vi. 10.

C. C.

THANKSGIVING.

Eph. v. 20; 1 Chron. xvi. 7-36; Psalm cxxxvi. cxlix., cl.; Ex. xxiii. 14, 16; Deut. xvi. 13; Deut. xii. 7; Lev. xxii. 29; Psalm cv. 1; Psalm xcii. 1; Psalm cvii. 21, 22; 1 Tim. ii. 1; Col. iv. 2; Heb. xiii. 15; 1 Tim. iv. 4; Phil. iv. 6; Col. iii. 15; 1 Thess. v. 18; Psalm cvi. 1; Psalm c. 4, 5; Psalm lxxv. 9-13; Psalm cxlvii. 7-9; 2 Cor. ix. 15; Col. ii. 6, 7; 2 Cor. ii. 14; 1 Thess. i. 3; Isaiah li. 3; Jer. xxx. 18, 19; John iv. 36; Psalm lxxv. 1; 2 Chron. v. 13; Neh. xii. 27; Ezra iii. 10, 11; Dan. ii. 23; Dan. vi. 10; Luke ii. 36, 38; Mark viii. 6; Matt. xxvi. 27, 28; 1 Cor. i. 4; Rom. i. 8; 2 Thess. ii. 13; Acts xxviii. 15; Acts xxvii. 35; 1 Cor. xv. 57; Psalm xxx. 12; Psalm lxix. 30; Psalm xxxv. 18; Rev. vii. 12.

ANON.

VICTORY IN CHRIST.

Phil. iv. 13; 2 Cor. ii. 14; 1 Cor. xv. 57; Col. ii. 10; Col. i. 13; Psalm lxii. 6; Psalm xcii. 12; Joshua i. 5; Proverbs iii. 26; Psalm xxiii. 5; Luke xii. 32; Matt. i. 21; Rom. vi. 14; Isaiah xv. 8; 1 John v. 4; 1 Cor. xii. 27; 1 Cor. xii. 10; 1 Cor. xv. 55; Gal. i. 4; Eph. vi. 10; Eph. vi. 16; Col. iv. 12; Col. iv. 16; Titus i. 14; 2 Tim. iv. 18; 1 Peter ii. 9; 2 Peter vii. 11; Psalm xxxvii. 40; Matt. xxviii. 20.

C. C.

GOD IN US.

Romans vi; Isaiah viii. 10; Prov. x. 28; Isaiah ii. 5; 1 John iii. 2; Ex. iv. 12; Ex. xiv. 14; Deuteronomy vii. 6; Eph. i. 6; 1 John iv. 12; Daniel iii. 17; John xiv. 19; John xv. 5; John xvii. 23; Song of Solomon i. 16; John xiv. 17; Numbers vi. 24; 1 Cor. iii. 21; Psalms xci. 10; Psalm cvii. 9; Psalm lviii. 14; Deut. xxxii. 9; Rom. xii. 5; Col. i. 27; Matt. v. 14; 1 Sam. ii. 9; Rom. xiv. 7,

C. C.

PRAYER.

Proverbs x. 24; Psalm l. 15; Matthew vii. 7; Matthew vii. 11; Mark ix. 23; 1 John v. 14; Ezekiel xxxvi. 37; John viii. 7; Joshua xxi. 45; Eph. iii. 20; John xv. 7; John xv. 16; John xiv. 14; John xiv. 13; Heb. iv. 16; Mark xi. 24; Num. xi. 23; 2 Chron. xxv. 9; Luke xi. 10; Luke xviii. 1; Psalm cxvi. 1; Psalm cxlv. 19; Isaiah xxxvii. 15; Jer. xxxiii. 3; Gen. xvii. 3; Gen. xxxii. 28; James v. 16; Heb. xi. 6; Eph. vi. 18.

C. C.

ONENESS WITH CHRIST.

Song of Sol. ii. 16; 1 Cor. vi. 5; Rom. xii. 5; 2 Chron. xiii. 12; 1 John iii. 2; 1 John iv. 19; 2 Cor. ii. 15; Col. ii. 10; John xiii. 15; Luke xix. 13; Psalm xcvi. 1; Leviticus xx. 26; Isaiah lv. 12; 2 Chron. v. 14; 1 John iv. 12; Matthew i. 21; Galatians iv. 7; Isaiah liv. 7; 2 Chron. xiii. 11; Eph. v. 2; Matt. vi. 33; Isaiah lxvi. 12; Ezek. xx. 41; Rom. vii. 22; Psalm xviii. 1; John xiii. 14; Eph. ii. 10; Eph. i. 6; Heb. viii. 10.

C. C.

CHRIST OUR LIFE.

John x. 10, 6; John xi. 25; John x. 28; John xiv. 19; Gal. ii. 20; Col. iii. 3; Col. iii. 4.

ANON.

LOVINGKINDNESS.

Jer. xxxi. 3; Hosea ii. 19, 20; Isaiah lxiii. 7; Psalm cxliii. 18; Psalm lxxxix. 31-33; Psalm ciii. 1-4; Psalm xl. 10, 11; Psalm xxxvi. 7-10; Psalm cvii. 43.

ANON.

FAITH IN GOD.

Eph. ii. 5; Psalm vi. 3; Psalm cxix. 160; Nehemiah iv. 20; Psalm cvi. 1; Job xxii. 25; Deut. xxxiii. 27; Heb. vii. 25; Isaiah lviii. 11; Ex. xviii. 19; Job xxvii. 11; Num. vi. 24; Psalm xvi. 17; Deut. vii. 13; Psalm v. 11; Eph. i. 13; Isaiah xxxviii. 6; 1 Cor. xvi. 24; Psalm lxxv. 1; Eph. i. 6; Psalm xxxi. 23; Eph. v. 15; Psalm cxlvi. 2; Galatians v. 22; Song of Sol. ii. 4; Deut. xxviii. 44; Mark vii. 37; Col. iii. 13; John xiv. 14; Psalm xxxiv. 9; Isaiah lxiii. 9.

C. C.

REST OF FAITH.

Psalm xl. 17; Isaiah liv. 7; Psalm xli. 3; Psalm lxii. 6; Psalm xlii. 7; Song of Sol. iv. 16; Gen. xxxi. 5; 2 Cor. xii. 10; Isaiah xli. 21; 1 Tim. ii. 19; Prov. iii. 5; Psalm iv. 7; Mark xiv. 3; Isaiah xxxiii. 22; Proverbs iii. 6; Isaiah xli. 10; Ex. xxxiii. 14; Psalm cxxii. 6; Hebrews xii. 2; Psalm xxxiv. 9; Ezekiel xxxiv. 14; 1 John iv. 7; Isaiah xxxviii. 5; Psalm xxii. 7; Exodus xxxiii. 14; Romans viii. 29; Psalm ix. 2; Psalm lxxxi; Psalm lxxxiv. 11.

C. C.

THE LIFE OF FAITH.

Isaiah xli. 10; Micah vii. 7; Prov. xx. 24; Exodus xxiii. 15; Prov. xii. 28; Psalm lxi. 4; James i; Phil. iv. 19; Jonah ii. 9; Rom. ix; Col. iii. 15; Matt. xv. 28; Mark vii. 37; Heb. ii. 4; Matt. iv. 4; Phil. i; Gal. iv. 7; Isaiah lxxv. 24; Num. xviii. 20; Mark xi. 22; 2 Tim. i. 12; Isaiah xli. 10; Rom. x. 17; Gal. ii. 20; 1 Peter ii. 7; Num. xxiii. 19; Job xxiii. 10

C. C.

CHRIST OUR ALL.

Deut. xxxiii. 25; Psalm xxxvii; Psalm cxviii; 2 Tim. i. 12; Col. iii. 11; Heb. iv. 9; Prov. ii. 6; Heb. iii. 19; Rev. ii. 25; 1 John v. 12; Psalm lxxi. 16; Psalm xlviii. 14; Psalm xcvi. 1; Prov. xvi. 15; Prov. xix. 21; James iv. 6; Psalms cxviii. 6; Job xix. 25; Eph. v. 30; Heb. vii. 25; Ex. xxxiii. 14; 1 Cor. iii. 21; Isaiah xlix; Isaiah lix. 1; Isaiah xl. 29; Luke i. 46; Acts x. 36; Rom. viii. 35; Jer. iii.

C. C.

CONSECRATION.

Ex. xxxli. 29; Acts xxiv. 16; Rom. viii. 13; Psalm cv. 4; 1 Cor. vi. 19; 1 Cor. xv. 34; 1 Chron. xxviii. 9; Rom. xiii. 14; Phil. i. 21; Psalm xxvi. 2; Rom. xii. 1; Eph. vi. 11; Prov. viii. 10; Isaiah lxvi. 5; Luke xvi. 2; 1 Sam. ii. 7; James v. 16; Num. vi. 12; Micah iv. 13; Ezekiel xliii. 26; Acts v. 29; Luke x. 42; Jer. xiv. 22; Isaiah vi. 8; Psalm xxxii. 7; Psalm cxliii. 9; 1 Sam. xv. 22; Matt. xxv. 4; 1 Chron. xxix. 5.

C. C.

GOD'S GIFTS.

1. *The Unspeakable Gift.*—Isaiah ix. 6; Isaiah xlii. 6; Isaiah lv. 4; John iii. 16; Acts iv. 12; Rom. vi. 23; 1 John v. 11; Rom. v. 15-18.
2. *Christ gave Himself.*—John x. 11; Eph. v. 2, 25; Gal. i. 4; Gal. ii. 20. 1 Tim. ii. 6; Titus ii. 14.
3. *Gifts in the Unspeakable Gift.*—Matt. xi. 28; Luke xii. 32; John i. 12; John iv. 10, 14; John vi. 27, 31; John x. 28; John xiii. 15; John xiv. 27; John xvi. 26; John xvii. 8; John xvii. 22; John xvi. 16; Acts ii. 38; 2 Cor. v. 5; 1 Thess. iv. 8; 1 John iii. 21; 1 Cor. ii. 12; 1 Cor. xii. 4, 11; Romans v. 31; 2 Cor. iv. 6; Eph. i. 17; 2 Tim. i. 7; Acts v. 31; Eph. ii. 8; 2 Tim. i. 9; 2 Thess. ii. 16; James iv. 6; James i. 5, 17; 1 John v. 20; Rom. viii. 32; 2 Peter i. 3; 2 Peter i. 4; 2 Cor. v. 18; 1 Peter iv. 11; Phil. i. 29; Rev. ii. 7; Rev. ii. 10; Rev. ii. 17; Rev. ii. 28; 2 Tim. iv. 8; 1 Cor. xv. 57; Rev. ii. 28—The Morning Star. Rev. vi. 11—White Robes. Rev. xxi. 6—Water of Life freely. Rev. xxii. 5—Light. Rev. xxii. 12—Reward, according to work.

ANON.

FROM BONDAGE TO THE LAND OF PROMISE.

1. *Bondage of Israel.*
Ex. i. 14. Sin of Soul. Rom. viii. 21.
2. *Plagues.*
Psalm cv. 27, 28. Conviction. Rom. vii. 24.
3. *Passover.*
Ex. xii. 5, 7. Christ for us. 1 Cor. v. 7.
4. *Flight.*
Ex. xii. 40, 42. Repentance. Acts xxxiv. 20.
5. *Crossing the Red Sea.*
Ex. xiv. Conversion. 2 Cor. v. 17.
6. *Waters of Marah.*
Ex. xv. 23. Temptation. Heb. ii. 18.
7. *Manna.*
Ex. xvi. 4. Grace. 2 Cor. xii. 8.
8. *The Stayed Hands.*
Ex. xvii. 11. Prayer. James v. 16.
9. *Law.*
Ex. xx. 17. Duty. John xiv. 15.
10. *Tabernacle Building.*
Ex. xxxv. 1, 9. Evangelization. 1 Cor. xvi. 1, 2.
11. *Aaron's Calf.*
Ex. xxxii. 1. Idol. 1 John v. 21.
12. *Profane Fire.*
Lev. x. 1, 2. Irreverence. Matt. xii. 36.
13. *Fearing the Giants.*
Num. xiv. 33. Doubting. Heb. iii. 19.
14. *Wanderings.*
Num. xiv. 33. Discipline. 2 Tim. 2, 3.
15. *Serpents.*
Num. xxi. 6. Sins.
16. *The Land.*
Deut. iii. 27. Heaven. Rev. xxi. 22.

W. F. C.

THE LIFE OF FAITH.

Matt. vi. 34; Isaiah xii. 2; Nahum i. 7; Prov. xviii; Judges xvii. 10; Psalm lxxxiv. 7; Psalms lxi. 2; Eph. v. 30; Acts ix. 34; Eph. ii. 14; Jer. xxxi. 14; 2 Sam. x. 11; Psalm c. 2; Ezekiel xxiv. 14; Joel iii; James i. 4; 2 Cor. ii; Ex. xxxiv. 20; Joel iii. 10; Job xxxii. 20; Joel ii. 27; Rom. viii. 31; Rev. i. 4; Ezek. xvi. 8.

C. C.

THE MIND OF CHRIST.

Eph. iv. 32; Matt. xviii. 4; Heb. xii. 2; Matt. xi. 29; John iii. 36; 1 Peter ii. 23; 1 Cor. x. 31; Deut. vi. 17; Col. iii. 13; 1 Peter iii. 8; 1 Cor. xv. 58; Matt. xxvi. 39; Eph. iii. 19; Matt. xvi. 24; Prov. ii. 5, 6.

ANON.

THE CHRISTIANS HEART AND TONGUE.

Psalm xl. 8; Psalm xl. 10; Psalm xxxix. 3; Rom. x. 10; Matt. xii. 37; Psalm xix. 14; Isaiah xii. 3; Isaiah xii. 4; Psalm li. 10; Psalm li. 13; Acts ii. 4; Psalm cxlv. 11; Rev. xii. 11; Psalm lxvi. 16; Psalm cxlv. 21; Rom. x. 9.

ANON.

FOR YOUNG CONVERTS.

Isaiah xii. 1; Heb. vi. 11, 12; Gal. ii. 20; Heb. x; 2 Cor. x. 12; Isaiah xlviii. 18; Heb. vi. 1; James i. 22; Heb. x. 25; Matt. xviii. 20; Mal. iii. 16; Acts ii. 42; Psalm cxviii. 15; Matt. vi. 6; Psalm xix. 7; James iv. 17; 1 Tim. ii. 9; Eph. v. 4, 5; Prov. xiii. 20; James v. 20; Phil. xiii. 13, 14; Titus ii. 13, 14.

C. D. C.

PARENTS AS TEACHERS.

Rom. v. 12; Gen. ix. 9; Deut. v. 2, 3; 2 Sam. xi. 12; 1 Cor. xii. 14; Gen. xviii. 19; Eph. vi. 4; 1 Cor. xv. 32; Gen. xvii. 9; Acts ii. 39; Deut. xxix. 11; Rom. ix. 4, 5; Eph. vi. 4; Deut. vi. 4-7.

S. B. S.

ACCESS TO GOD.

Psalm lxx. 4; John x. 7, 9; John xiv. 6; Rom. v. 2; Eph. ii. 13; Eph. iii. 12; Heb. vii. 19, 25; Heb. xix. 19; 1 Peter iii. 18; Eph. ii. 18; Acts xiv. 27; Rom. v. 2; Heb. xi. 6; Col. i. 21, 22; Deut. iv. 7; Matt. vi. 6, 23; Psalm xv. 12; Psalm xxvii. 4; Psalm xliii. 3; Psalm xlv. 4; Heb. iv. 16; Psalm xxiii. 6; Psalm xxiv. 3, 4; Heb. x. 22, 23; Psalm xlii. 1, 2; Psalm lxxxiv. 1, 2; Isaiah lv. 6; James iv. 8; Isaiah ii. 2, 3; Jer. xxxi. 6; Psalm cxlv. 18; Isaiah lv. 3; John xiv. 23; Psalm xvi. ii; Psalm lxxiii. 28; 1 John i. 3, 7; Ex. xxiv. 2; Ex. xxxiv. 4-7. Heb. xi. 13, 22-24.

A. F.

THE CHRISTIAN'S CONSECRATION.

Rom. x. 10; John xiv. 23; John xiii. 34; Rev. i. 5, 6; Rom. xii. 1, 2; 1 Cor. vi. 20;
 Titus ii. 12; 1 Cor. ix. 19, 20, 21; 1 Cor. vii. 16; Rom. ii. 14; James v. 20; Acts iv. 12.
 S. B. S.

REST IN JESUS.

Gal. ii. 20; Psalm cxix. 130; Ex. xxxiii. 14; Rom. viii. 31; Luke xviii. 17; Phil. iv. 9;
 Prov. xviii. 10.
 C. C.

EXHORTATIONS TO CHRISTIANS.

Jude 9; 1 Thess. v. 22; Eccles. ix. 8; 2 Tim. ii. 15; Jude 21; Phil. ii. 16; James iv. 2;
 Heb. xiii. 16; James i. 22; 1 John v. 21; 2 Tim. iv. 5.
 G. G.

LOVE NOT THE WORLD.—WHY?

Because the gain of it is the loss of the soul.—Matt. xiv. 25.
 Because its friendship is enmity to God.—James iv. 4.
 Because it did not know Christ.—John i. 10; John xvii. 25.
 Because it hates Christ.—John vii. 7; John xv. 8.
 Because the Holy Spirit has forbidden us.—1 John ii. 15.
 Because Christ did not pray for it.—John xvii. 9.
 Because Christ's people do not belong to it.—John xvii. 6.
 Because it will not receive the Spirit.—John xiv. 27.
 Because its Prince is Satan.—John xiii. 31; John xvi. 11.
 Because Christ's kingdom is not in it.—John xviii. 36.
 Because its wisdom is foolishness.—1 Cor. i. 20.
 Because its wisdom is ignorance.—1 Cor. i. 21.
 Because Christ does not belong to it.—John viii. 23.
 Because it is condemned.—1 Cor. xi. 32.
 Because the fashion of it passeth away.—1 Cor. vii. 31.
 Because it slew Christ.—James v. 6; Matt. xxi. 39.
 Because it is crucified to us.—Gal. vi. 14.
 Because we are crucified to it.—Gal. vi. 14.
 Because it is the seat of wickedness.—2 Peter i. 4; 1 John v. 19.
 Because its god is the evil one.—2 Cor. iv. 4.

'Love not the world! It cannot be your home,
 Thy fatherland must be the world to come;
 There lay up treasures for eternity:
 And where thy treasure is thy heart shall be.'

COMPASSION.

1 Kings viii. 50; 2 Chron. xxx. 9; 2 Kings xiii. 23; Jer. xii. 15; Matt. ix. 36; Matt. xiv. 14; Mark i. 41; Mark vi. 34; Mark xviii. 27.

Full of.—Psalm lxxviii. 38; Psalm lxxxvi. 15; Psalm iii. 4; Psalm cxii. 4; Luke vii. 13; Jer. xii. 15; Lam. iii. 32; Luke xv. 20.

C. H. S.

WORK.

Mark i. 16, 17; 2 Tim. ii. 15; 2 Tim. 16, 17; 1 Sam. xvii. 38, 40; 1 Cor. i. 27, 28; 1 Sam. xvii. 49; Judges xx. 16; 1 Chron. xii. 1, 2; Acts iv. 42; Esther iv. 14.

G. B. B.

THE WRITTEN WORD.

2 Tim. iii. 16, 17; 2 Peter i. 20, 21; Acts i. 16; Deut. iv. 2; Prov. xxx. 5, 6; Luke xvi. 31; Rev. xxii. 18, 19; Psalm cxix. 130; 2 Tim. iii. 15; Psalm cxix. 98; Heb. iv. 12; James i. 21; 1 Peter i. 23; Eph. v. 25, 26; John xvii. 17; Rom. viii. 28; 2 Chron xvii. 9; Neh. viii. 8; John v. 39; Acts xvii. 11; Acts xviii. 28; Psalm i. 1, 2; Joshua i. 8; Eph. vi. 12, 13; Rev. iii. 12, 21. Benediction—Heb. xiii. 20, 21.

C. H. S.

THE PURPOSE OF CHRIST'S SACRIFICE.

Heb. ix. 26; 1 John iii. 5; 1 Peter ii. 24; Heb. ii. 14; 1 John iii. 8; Heb. ii. 15; Gal. i. 4; Titus ii. 14; Heb. xiii. 12; 2 Cor. v. 15; Rom. xiv. 9.

C. E. D.

CHRIST OUR REDEEMER.

Deut. vii. 7, 8; Ex. xv. 13; 1 Peter i. 3-5; Lev. xxv. 47-49; Lev. xxv. 24, 25; Num. xxxv. 19; Deut. xxv. 7-10; Job xix. 25, 26; Isaiah lii. 3; Isaiah lix. 16-20; Luke i. 68-70; Luke xxiv. 21; Eph. i. 7; 1 Tim. ii. 6; Heb. ix. 12; 1 Peter i. 18, 19; Heb. ii. 5; 2 Peter iii. 13; Eph. i. 14; 2 Cor. iv. 7; Jer. xxxii. 14; Heb. ix. 26; Col. ii. 14, 15; Rom. viii. 21-23; 1 Cor. xv. 26, 54, 58; Heb. ii. 14; Rom. xii. 9-11; Rev. xx. 10; Rom. ix. 8, 30, 31; Gal. iii. 26, 27, 29; Gal. iv. 4-6; John i. 12, 13.

D. W. W.

WHAT THE CHRISTIAN MAY BE.

2 Tim. ii. 1; 1 Tim. ii. 2; 2 Tim. ii. 6; 2 Tim. ii. 14, 15.

ANON.

THE WAY OF SALVATION.

Prov. xiv. 12; Isaiah xlv. 20, 22; Jer. iii. 13; Rom. iii. 19, 20; 2 Peter ii. 1-3; Ezek. xlii. 22; Isaiah v. 20; John v. 39; Isaiah vii. 14; Matthew i. 22, 23; Micah v. 2; Luke ii. 4, 6; Matt. ii. 1; Isaiah ix. 1, 2; Matt. iv. 12, 15, 16, 23; Isaiah xxxv. 5, 6; Matthew xi. 4, 5; John xi. 47; John xiv. 6; John iii. 14, 16; John vi. 44; John xvi. 13; John xiv. 26; John xvii. 3; John iii. 3, 5, 6; John iv. 21; John vi. 53, 54; 2 Peter i. 4; John vi. 40; John xii. 44, 46; 1 John ii. 1, 2; 1 Tim. i. 15; Rom. x. 10; John iii. 36; Titus iii. 5, 6, 7; Isaiah xliii. 1, 25; Isaiah xlv. 22; 1 John iii. 14; Hebrews x. 38, 39; Galatians iii. 13; Rom. viii. 15, 16; 2 Tim. i. 12; Eph. ii. 3, 12, 19, 20.

A. F.

TEMPERANCE.

Gen. xl. 11; Isaiah xlix. 26; Proverbs xxiii. 29, 30-32; Isaiah v. 11, 12, 14, 22-24; Joel iii. 3; Prov. xx. 1; Prov. xxxi. 4, 5; Lev. x. 9; Jeremiah xxxv; Isaiah xxviii; Psalm lxxv. 8; Jer. xlii. 12; Prov. iv. 14, 17; Eph. v. 18; Galatians v. 21; 1 Cor. vi. 9, 10; Hebrews ii. 15; Prov. xxiii. 20, 21; John vii. 37; Isaiah lv. 1, 2; John iv. 13, 14; Rev. xxii. 17; Matt. xxii. 1-13; Matt. iv. 4, 10; Heb. ii. 18; Heb. iv. 15; 1 Cor. x. 13; Matthew xxvi. 41; 1 Cor. x. 12; Acts xvi. 30, 31; John iii. 16; Luke ix. 56; Luke xix. 10; Acts iv. 12.

A. F.

THE LIFE OF THE BELIEVER.

Col. ii. 10; 1 John iv. 17; Eph. i. 6; Col. i. 14; 1 John v. 20; Eph. ii. 5; Eph. ii. 6; Col. iii. 3; Eph. i. 3; Col. i. 13; Eph. i. 11; John xiv. 27; John iv. 14; Psalm xxiii. 6; Psalm xxiii. 2; Rom. viii. 32; Psalm iv. 8; Psalm lxxxiv. 11; Rom. xii. 1; Col. iii. 12; Ephesians iv. 1; Eph. v. 1; Heb. xiii. 13; Heb. x. 22; James iii. 1; 2 Peter i. 10; 1 John ii. 28.

ANON.

PEACE.

Phil. iv. 9; Jer. xxix. 11; Luke ii. 14; Col. i. 20; Isaiah liii. 5; Psalm lxxxv. 10; John xx. 19, 20; Acts x. 36; Eph. ii. 17; Eph. ii. 14; Rom. xv. 13; Rom. v. 1; Phil. iv. 7.

ANON.

SPEAKING AND WORKING.

Jer. i. 6, 7; 2 Cor. xiii. 3; Acts xviii. 9, 10; Dent. vi. 7; Haggai ii. 4; 2 Cor. v. 20; Exodus iv. 12; 2 Cor. vi. 1; Hebrews xi. 33, 34; 2 Cor. ii. 14; 1 Cor. ii. 5; Romans x. 9; Matthew x. 20; Matt. x. 32, 33; Mark viii. 38.

ANON.

FEAR NOT.

Isaiah xlii. 1; Isaiah li. 11; Psalm xxii. 26; Luke xii. 32; Ex. xiv. 13; Heb. xii. 28; Jonah ii. 9; Ex. xx. 20; Isaiah xlii. 2; Psalm xvii. 3; Haggai ii. 5; Matthew xviii. 5; Zech. viii. 13; Mal. iv. 2; Mal. ii. 5; Isaiah li. 7; Gen. xlii. 23; Matt. x. 26; Rev. i. 17.

ANON.

LOVE ONE ANOTHER.

Eph. iv. 1, 2; 1 John iii. 14-18; John xiii. 34, 35; 1 Cor. xiii. 2; 1 Cor. xiv. 1; Leviticus xix. 18; Eph. i. 4; 1 Thess. iv. 9; 1 Thess. iii. 12, 13; 1 John iii. 11; 1 John iv. 10, 11, 21; John xv. 12; 1 Cor. ii. 9; 1 Peter i. 22.

ANON.

SUGGESTIONS FOR YOUNG CHRISTIANS.

1 Cor. x. 31; 2 Cor. x. 11; Heb. xi. 6; John x. 27; John v. 39; Rom. iii. 4; Matthew vi. 13, 16; 1 John v. 10, 11; Col. iii. 17; John xv. 8; Rom. xiv. 24; John xv. 5.

ANON.

BELIEVE AND LIVE.

John iii. 36; Rom. vi. 23; John v. 14; John iii. 36; John iii. 14, 15; Mark xvi. 46; Acts xiii. 39; Heb. ii. 3; Rom. iv. 5; Luke xiii. 3; Ezek. xviii. 4; John iii. 18.

ANON.

THE KINGDOM OF GOD.

James ii. 5; Matt. v. 3; Col. iii. 24; Luke vi. 20; Psalm xxxviii. 11; Acts xiv. 22; Ps. xvi. 5, 6; Luke xxiii. 42; Prov. iii. 35; Luke xxi. 31; Matt xxv. 34; Acts xx. 32; Luke xvii. 20, 21; Luke xii. 32; Rom. xiv. 17, 18; Isaiah lvii. 15.

ANON.

OUR WORDS.

Psalm xix. 14; Matt. xi. 29; Ex. iv. 12; Isaiah lxvi. 2; Isaiah l. 4; John vi. 63; Matt. xii. 37; John xiv. 23; Psalm cxli. 3; Luke xxiv. 8; Prov. xv. 1; Mal. iii. 16, 17; Prov. xxv. 11-15; Psalm cxix. 169; Prov. xv. 23; Col. iv. 6; Luke iv. 22.

ANON.

PRAYER.

Psalm. l. 15; Psalm lxxxi. 10; Psalm cxlv. 18; Isaiah lviii. 9; Psalm xxxiv. 4; Psalm cxiv. 1; Psalm cxxxviii. 3; Isa. lv. 6.

ANON.

GRACE.

James iv. 6; Prov. iii. 34; Psalm xxxiv. 11; Psalm xlv. 2; John i. 14; John i. 16; 2 Cor. x. 21; 2 Cor. vi. 1; Rom. v. 17; 2 Cor. ix. 8; Heb. xii. 17, 15; 2 Corinthians viii. 9; Eph. iv. 17; Col. iv. 7; 2 Tim. ii. 1; Hosea xiv. 2; Mal. i. 9; Gen. xxxiii. 11; 1 Tim. vi. 20, 21.

ANON.

RETURN.

1 Sam. vii. 3; 2 Chron. xxx. 9; Isaiah lv. 7; Joel ii. 12.

ANON.

BIBLE COVENANTS.

1 Chron. xvii. 7-36; Genesis vi. 13, 18; Genesis ix. 8-11; Genesis xvii. 4, 7; Exodus ii. 24, 25; Ex. xxxiv. 27, 28; Gen. xxi. 25, 27; Gen. xxxi. 43-45; 1 Sam. xviii. 13; Jer. xxxiv. 8, 9; Matt. xxvi. 14, 16; John xiv. 12, 14.

ANON.

GOD'S WRITTEN THOUGHTS ABOUT US.

S. of Sol. iv. 1; Rom. viii. 1; Rom. viii. 33; Col. ii. 10; 2 Tim. ii. 11; Rev. i. 6; 2 Cor. v. 17; Rom. iv. 7; S. of Sol. iv. 7; Heb. x. 17; 1 Cor. vi. 17; 1 Corinthians iii. 9; 1 Cor. iii. 16; Eph. ii. 18; Romans viii. 30; 1 Peter ii. 9; 1 John iv. 4; John xiii. 10; Romans viii. 15; Eph. v. 8; Col. iii. 3; 2 Tim. i. 9; Matt. xiii. 46; Matt. xiii. 44; Mal. iii. 17; Matt. v. 14; Matt. v. 13; 2 Cor. iii. 3; 1 Cor. xii. 27.

ANON.

GOD'S LOVE.

1 John iii. 3; Jer. xxxi. 3; Rom. viii. 35; Rom. viii. 36; John x. 28; John xiii. 1; John xiv. 3; John xiv. 23; Heb. xii. 6; Heb. xiii. 5; Proverbs xviii. 25; Isaiah xlix. 16; John xiv. 2; John xiv. 27; John xv. 9; 1 Peter v. 7; Matt. xi. 28.

ANON.

CONCERNING GOD.

John iv. 24; Rom. xvi. 27; 1 Tim. i. 11; Ps. xii. 11; James i. 17; 1 Tim. i. 11; Ps. cxxxix. 7-10; Heb. iv. 13; Isaiah vi. 3; Ps. cxlv. 17; Mark xii. 32; John xvii. 3; 1 John iv. 8; 1 John i. 5; Matt. vi. 9; Luke xi. 2; Isaiah lxiv. 8; Psalm ciii. 13; John xx. 17; Rom. viii. 15; Gal. iv. 6; Isaiah ix. 6.

ANON.

YE.

Col. ii. 10; 1 Cor. iii. 9; 1 Peter ii. 9; John iv. 9; Rom. vii. 15; 2 Cor. iii. 3; Ephesians v. 8; Col. iii. 3; 2 Tim. i. 9; Matt. v. 14; Matt. v. 13; 1 Cor. xii. 27.

ANON.

PEACE.

Phil. iv. 9; Jer. xxxix. 11; Luke ii. 14; Col. i. 20; Isaiah liii. 5; Psalm lxxxv. 10; John xx. 19, 20; Acts x. 86; Eph. ii. 17; Eph. ii. 14; Rom. xv. 13; Rom. v. 1; Phil. iv. 7.

ANON.

THE FOOL.

Proverbs i. 7; i. 22; i. 32; iii. 35; v. 23; vii. 22; viii. 5; ix. 13; x. i; x. 10; x. 14; x. 18; x. 21; x. 23; xi. 29; xii. 1; xii. 15; xix. 3; xix. 10; xix. 18; xix. 29; xx. 3; xxi. 20; xxii. 15; xxiii. 9; xxiv. 7; xxiv. 9; xxvi. 1; xxvi. 3; xxvi. 4; xxvi. 5; xxvi. 6; xxvi. 7; xxvi. 8; xxvi. 9; xxvi. 10; xxvi. 11; xxvi. 12; xxvii. 3; xxvii. 22; xxviii. 26; xxix. 9; xxix. 11; xxx. 2.

ANON.

BIBLE WORDS ABOUT ORPHANS.

Deut. xv. 11; John xii. 8; Ezek. xxii. 7; Ex. xxii. 22; Deut. xxiv. 17; Zech. vii. 10; Ps. xciv. 6; Deut. xxvii. 19; Isaiah x. 2; Mal. iii. 5; Job xxii. 7; Job xxxi. 4; Job xxii. 9; Job xxxi. 16; Job xxxi. 17; Job xxxi. 19; Job xxxi. 21; Job xxxi. 28; James i. 27; Isa. i. 17; Jer. xxii. 3; Deut. x. 18; Psalm x. 14; Psalm x. 18; Psalm lxxviii. 5; Psalm cxlvi. 9; Hosea xiv. 3; Prov. xxiii. 10, 11; Lev. xxv. 35; Deut. xv. 7; Psalm xli. 1; Prov. xix. 17; James ii. 15, 16; Matt. xxv. 34-36.

W. M. K.

THINGS WORTH KNOWING.

Romans vii. 18; 1 John iii. 5; John vi. 69; John x. 14; 2 Timothy i. 12; John xiv. 17; John xvii. 3; 1 John ii. 13; 2 Cor. vii. 9; Ephesians iii. 19; John xxi. 12; Romans vi. 9; 2 Cor. iv. 14; Gal. ii. 16; 1 John iii. 14; Romans vi. 6; 1 Thessalonians i. 4; 1 John v. 13; Matt. xiii. 11; John xiii. 7; Romans v. 3; Romans viii. 28; 2 Cor. v. 1, 8; John xi. 24; 2 Timothy iii. 1; 1 Thess. v. 2; 1 John iii. 2; Hebrews x. 34.

J. H. B.

THE WORKER'S COMMISSIONS.

Matt. iv. 18-22; Matt. v. 14-16; Luke viii. 16; Matt. ix. 37, 38; Matt. x. 5-8; 1 Peter iv. 10, 11; Matt. x. 27, 32, 33; Mark viii. 38; Matt. xx. 25-28; Matthew xxi. 28; Matthew xxii. 1-10; Matthew xxv. 19; Luke viii. 38, 39; Psalm lxvi. 16; Luke ix. 59, 60; Luke xix. 13, 15, 37, 40; Luke xxii. 54, 62; Rom. i. 13-15; 1 Cor. ix. 16, 17; Matt. xxviii. 18-20; Mark xvi. 15; Luke xxiv. 46-51; John xv. 13-16, 26, 27; John xvii. 18; Acts i. 7, 11.

C. M. W.

JESUS HIMSELF.

Matthew viii. 17; Matt. xxvii. 42; Mark v. 30; Luke xix. 12; Luke xxiii. 2; Luke xxiv. 27; John ii. 24; John v. 18; John v. 19; John v. 26; John vi. 61; John xi. 38; John xiii. 4; John xiii. 32; John xix. 7; Acts i. 3; Romans xv. 3; Gal. i. 4; Gal. ii. 20; Ephesians v. 2; Eph. v. 25; 1 Tim. ii. 6; Titus ii. 14; Eph. ii. 15; Eph. v. 27; Phil. ii. 7; Phil. ii. 8; Phil. iii. 21; 2 Tim. ii. 13; Titus ii. 14; Heb. i. 3; Heb. v. 5; Heb. vii. 27; Hebrews ix. 14; Heb. ix. 25; Heb. ix. 26; Heb. xii. 3; 1 Peter ii. 24.

J. H. B.

BEHOLD THE MAN !

John xix. 5; Zech. xlii. 7; Ruth ii. 20; Phil. ii. 7; Heb. ii. 14; Job ix. 32; 1 Timothy ii. 5; Isaiah xxxii. 2; Exodus xvii. 6; John xix. 34; Lam. iii. 1; 1 Samuel i. 11-13; Isaiah liii. 2; Psalm xxiii. 4; Psalm cxliii. 3, 9; Jer. i. 20; Philippians iii. 9; Acts xiii. 38; Luke xv. 2; 1 Chron. xxii. 9; Matthew xi. 28; Micah v. 5; Ephesians ii. 14; John xiv. 27; John vii. 46; Luke iv. 22; Isaiah i. 4; Luke iv. 32; Gen. xxiv. 58; John v. 6; John vii. 17; Hosea vi. 3; Mark x. 51; Exodus xlii. 18; Deut. ii. 7; Psa m cvii. 7; Psalm cvi. 9; Isaiah lxiii. 12-14; Jer. xxxi. 9; Rev. xiv. 4; Danie. iii. 25; Hebrews ii. 10-17; Isaiah liii. 3; Joshua xxiv. 3; Isaiah xlii. 6, 7; Matt. xxi. 28; Ruth ii. 19; 2 Cor. xiii. 5; 1 Samuel xiv. 45; 2 Cor. vi. 1; 1 Chron. iv. 23; Ezek. x. 21; Col. i. 29; Joshua v. 13, 14; Hebrews ii. 10; Acts xvi. 14; 1 Samuel x. 26, 27; Luke xix. 14; Isaiah liii. 3; Acts xiii. 41; Genesis xxxii. 24, 26; Gen. xxiv. 56; Heb. iii. 7; Matthew xxvii. 22; John xix. 5; Hebrews ii. 9; Isaiah lxii. 3; Ezek. i. 26, 28; Hosea i. 4; Heb. x. 12; Acts vii. 55; Zech. vi. 12, 13; Rev. i. 7; Acts i. 11; Psalm lxviii. 18; Genesis xxiv. 58.

THE CHRISTIAN.

RELATION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT TO US AS A PERSON.

John xiv. 26; John xv. 26; John xvi. 7; John xvi. 8; John xvi. 9; John xvi. 10; John xvi. 11; John xvi. 13; John xvi. 14; John xx. 22; Acts i. 5; Acts i. 8; Acts ii. 1-4; Acts ii. 38; Acts iv. 8; Acts iv. 31; Acts v. 3; Acts viii. 29; Acts ix. 17; Acts x. 19; Acts x. 44, 45.

H. M. P.

JOY.

Isaiah lv. 10-13; Eccles. ii. 26; Psalm iv. 7; Isaiah lxi. 3; Galatians v. 22; Leviticus ii. 10; Neh. viii. 10, 11, 12; Jer. xv. 16; Isaiah xxxv. 10; Isaiah lv. 12; Isaiah lvi. 7; Eccles. ii. 10, 11; Eccles. xi. 8; Isaiah xxix. 19; Psalm xvi. 11; Psalm cxlix. 2; Heb. iii. 18; Romans v. 11; Luke i. 47; Philippians iii. 3; Romans xiv. 7; Acts viii. 5-8; Psalm xii. 11; Luke vi. 23; 1 Peter i. 18; 2 Cor. vi. 10; Phil. iv. 4; 1 Thess. v. 16; James i. 2; James v. 13; Eph. v. 19; John xvii. 13; Hebrews xii. 2; 3 John 4.

J. W. DEAN.

DAILY.

Matthew vi. 11; Luke ix. 23; Acts ii. 45, 47; Acts v. 42; Acts xvii. 11; 1 Cor. xv. 31; Heb. iii. 18; Hebrews x. 24; Prov. viii. 34; Psalm lxviii. 19; Psalm lxxii. 15.

ANON.

BENEFITS FROM THE STUDY OF GOD'S WORD.

1 Peter ii. 2; Acts xx. 32; Psalm xix. 7; John xvii. 17; Psalm cxix. 105, 9; Psalm xvii. 4; Psalm cxix. 11; Matt. xxi. 29; Psalm cxix. 45, 165; Psalm xix. 8; Rom. xv. 4; John xv. 7; Judges xx. 8, 9; James i. 8; 2 Tim. iii. 16, 17.

R. A. O.

THE WORD.

1 Cor. ii. 13; 1 Thess. ii. 13; John xvii. 17; Psalm cxix. 161; Isaiah xlii. 2; 1 Cor. ii. 14; Psalm cxix. 18; Heb. iv. 2; 1 Thess. ii. 13; Psalm cxix. 66; Acts xvii. 11; James i. 21; Mark vii. 13; Luke v. 5; Deuteronomy xvii. 18, 19; John v. 39; Psalm i. 2; John xv. 16; Psalm xix. 10; Psalm cxix. 149; Micah ii. 7.

R. A. O.

MY BESETTING SIN; HOW CAN I GET STRENGTH TO
OVERCOME IT?

Romans vii. 15-24; Psalm xxvii. 14; Psalm xxix. 11; Isaiah xl. 25-31; Psalm lxviii. 35; Heb. xi. 31-34; Rom. viii. 26; Rom. vii. 25; Rom. viii. 1, 2; Heb. xii. 1, 2.

R. R. McB.

CONFESS CHRIST BEFORE MEN.

1 Cor. xii. 3; John ix. 25, 33; Acts vii. 52-59; Acts iv. 8-12; Acts viii. 36, 37; Acts xxiv. 14; 1 Tim. vi. 12; Rev. i. 9; John xii. 42, 43; John vii. 13; Mark viii. 35; 2 Timothy ii. 12; Rom. x. 9, 10; Mark viii. 38; Matt. x. 32, 33; 1 John ii. 23; 1 John iv. 15.

R. R. McB.

SELLING ONE'S OPPORTUNITY.

Gen. xxv. 27-34; Heb. xii. 14-17; Matt. xix. 16-22; Matt. xxvi. 14-16; Matt. xxvii. 3-5; Acts i. 25; Mark xv. 15; Acts xxiv. 24-27; Prov. xxvii. 1; 2 Cor. vi. 2.

R. R. McB.

“AM I MY BROTHER'S KEEPER?” AND IF SO, HOW?

1 John iii. 10-18; John xv. 12; Lev. xix. 17, 18. (Compare 1 Cor. v. 1-5, with 2 Cor. ii. 5-11); 2 Thess. iii. 14, 15; Gal. vi. 1, 2; Matthew v. 43-47; Phil. ii. 4-8; 1 Corinthians x. 24, 33; 1 Cor. ix. 19, 22. Rom. xv. 1-3; James v. 19-20.

R. R. McB.

SHOULD I FORGET MY FORGIVEN SINS?

Psalm xxxii. 1; Isaiah xliii. 25; Psalm lxxxv. 2; Isaiah xxxviii. 17; Micah vii. 18, 19; Psalm ciii. 12; Romans viii. 1, 2; Phil. iii. 13, 14; Hebrews xii. 1, 2; Numbers xxi. 6-9; John iii. 14, 15; 2 Cor. iii. 18.

R. R. McB.

WHAT IS IT TO BE A CHRISTIAN?

John xiv. 6, 7; Luke xiv. 26, 27; Luke ix. 23; 2 Timothy i. 12; Galatians ii. 20; 1 John iv. 13; 1 Cor. iii. 16; 1 Cor. vi. 19; John xv. 15; Gal. iv. 6-8; 2 Cor. vi. 16; 2 Corinthians v. 7-17. Exhortation, 1 Peter iv. 1-3; Col. iii. 7.

R. R. McB.

MAY WE KNOW NOW THAT OUR SINS ARE FORGIVEN?

Mark ii. 3-5; Luke i. 77-79; Acts xiii. 38, 39; Acts xxvi. 18; Romans viii. 16; Eph. i. 6, 7; Eph. iv. 32; Col. i. 14; 1 John ii. 12; 1 John iii. 14, 19; 1 John iv. 13; 1 John v. 10-13.

R. R. McB.

THE WORLD, AND HOW TO OVERCOME IT.

Genesis xlii. 8-13; Genesis xix. 1, 12-17, 24, 25; 2 Peter ii. 7, 8. For reference, Mark viii. 36; John xviii. 30; 1 John ii. 15, 16; John xv. 18, 19; Jas. iv. 4; Rom. xii. 2. The world overcome, John xvi. 33; 1 John v. 4, 5; Gal. vi. 14.

R. R. McB.

THE EXCEEDING RICHES OF HIS GRACE.

Key Text—1 Cor. viii. 9.

HIS RICHES.

Rev. xxii. 13.
1 Kings viii. 27.
John i. 18.
1 Cor. i. 24.
Phil. ii. 6.
Psalm xxiv. 1.
Heb. i. 2.
Isaiah ix. 6.
Acts vii. 49, 50.
James i. 13.
Psalm i. 9-12.
Isaiah lvii. 15.
Isaiah xl. 28, 22.
Isaiah xl. 12.
Daniel vii. 10.
Psalm lxxix. 6.
Rom. xi. 35.
Exod. xix. 11, 12.
Isaiah lxxiii. 1.
Isaiah vi. 3.
John xvii. 24.
John xlii. 3.
Daniel x. 56.
Psalm xxi. 6.
Prov. viii. 30.
Rev. xx. 11.
1 Sam. xv. 29.
Heb. vii. 26.
Isaiah xliii. 13.
Isaiah xxii. 24.
Dan. iv. 35.
Phil. ii. 9.
Psalm xlv. 2.
Heb. ii. 9.
Psalm cxxxix. 12.
Col. i. 16.

HIS POVERTY.

Isaiah vii. 14.
Luke ii. 7.
Luke ii. 7.
Luke ii. 51, 52.
Phil. ii. 7.
John i. 10, 11.
Mark vi. 3.
Isaiah ix. 6.
Luke ix. 58.
Mark i. 13.
Luke iv. 2.
Luke xv. 2.
John iv. 6.
John iv. 7.
Mark x. 45.
Luke xxii. 27.
Luke viii. 2, 3.
Luke vii. 39.
Psalm lxxix. 11.
John x. 20.
John xv. 25.
John xlii. 4, 5.
Isaiah liii. 2.
Isaiah liii. 3.
Isaiah liii. 3.
Luke xxii. 44.
Luke xxii. 43.
Isaiah liii. 12.
Mark ix. 31, 32.
Matt. xxiv. 15.
John xviii. 12.
Matt. xxvi. 59.
Matt. xxvi. 65.
John xix. 2.
Luke xxii. 64.
Matt. xxvii. 28-30.

ANON.

ALPHABETICAL INDEX

—OF—

CHAPTERS, BIBLE READINGS AND BIBLE STUDIES.

TOPIC.	AUTHOR.	PAGE.
Abiding in Christ.....	Charles Cullis.....	120
Abiding in Christ.....	Charles Cullis.....	122
Abiding with Christ.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	73
Able.....	Rev. Chas. M. Whittlesey....	50
Access to God.....	Allen Folger.....	151
Adoption.....	Anon.....	118
Afflictions.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	124
All.....	D. A. Sinclair.....	135
All Have Sinned.....	Thomas Chalmers.....	126
Am I my Brother's Keeper?.....	R. R. McBurney.....	159
Amusements.....	Rev. W. S. Rainsford, B. A....	80
Amusements.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	128
Angels.....	J. H. Vincent, D. D.....	141
Anointing.....	J. H. Vincent, D. D.....	145
"As " and "So " of the Bible.....	Anon.....	79
Assurance.....	J. M. Meeker.....	53
Assurances.....	Anon.....	121
Assurance of Salvation.....	Anon.....	137
Atonement, The.....	Rev. E. P. Gardner.....	61
Behold the Man.....	The Christian.....	158
Believe and Live.....	Anon.....	155
Believer's Attitude to the Church, The.....	Rev. Dr. Bishop.....	38
Believer's Calling, The.....	Rev. Geo. A. Hall.....	73
Believer's Confidence, The.....	H. B. Chamberlin.....	106
Believer's Confidence, The.....	Anon.....	137
Believer's Future, The.....	Thomas Chalmers.....	126
Believer's Inheritance.....	M. T. S.....	60
Believer's Position, The.....	Rev. G. F. Pentecost.....	51
Believer's Rejoicings, The.....	W. S. Rainsford, B. A.....	88
Benefits from the Study of God's Word.....	R. A. Orr.....	153
Benefits of Trials.....	H. B. Chamberlin.....	104

TOPIC.	AUTHOR.	PAGE.
Bible and Childhood, The.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	83
Bible and its Teachers, The.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	83
Bible Covenants.....	Anon.....	156
Bible Honey.....	M. T. S.....	66
Bible Reading—Service of Song.....	Philip Phillips.....	41
Bible-Readings and Bible Marking.....	Rev. Joseph Cook.....	7
Bible-Readings, How to Prepare and How to Use.....	D. W. Whittle.....	3
Bible View of Prayer.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	76
Bible with Inquirers, The.....	Rev. Geo. A. Hall.....	10
Bible Words about Orphans.....	W. M. Kemp.....	157
Blackboard Bible-Reading.....	Thos. Sinclair.....	112
Blood of Christ.....	Rev. H. M. Parsons.....	97
Blood of the New Testament.....	Rev. G. J. Brown.....	100
Book of Books.....	Anon.....	62
Burnt Offering, The.....	Anon.....	94
Chance.....	Anon.....	59
Characteristics of Sonship.....	Times of Blessing.....	96
Children of God.....	H. B. Chamberlin.....	104
Children's Duties.....	Anon.....	134
Choice, The.....	J. M. Meeker.....	55
Christ a King.....	J. H. Vincent, D. D.....	139
Christhood of Jesus.....	Dr. L. W. Munhall.....	110
Christ in Exodus.....	Miss Sarah F. Smiley.....	38
Christ in the Old Testament.....	D. W. Whittle.....	37
Christ is All and In All.....	S. G.....	89
Christ Jesus a Living Saviour.....	Anon.....	121
Christ Jesus a Saviour to the Uttermost.....	Anon.....	122
Christ our Ark.....	J. H. Vincent, D.D.....	143
Christ our All.....	Charles Cullis.....	149
Christ our Life.....	Anon.....	148
Christ our Redeemer.....	D. W. W.....	153
Christ Seeking Lost Sheep.....	M. T. S.....	63
Christ's Care for His People.....	M. T. S.....	65
Christ's Life.....	J. H. Vincent, D. D.....	143
Christian an Ambassador, The.....	M. T. S.....	64
Christian and His Portion, The.....	Anon.....	67
Christian Attainments.....	H. B. Chamberlin.....	104
Christian Forbearance.....	Thomas Chalmers.....	135
Christian Life a Race.....	M. T. S.....	64
Christian Like the Eagle.....	M. T. S.....	63
Christian Living.....	Anon.....	122
Christian Service.....	Rev. W. M. Peacock.....	87
Christian Testimony.....	A. P. C.....	119
Christian Unity.....	J. H. Vincent, D. D.....	140
Christian Work.....	Anon.....	92

TOPIC.	AUTHOR.	PAGE.
Christian Work.....	Thomas Chalmers	135
Christian Workers	Wm. Reynolds.....	80
Christian's Calling, The.....	Rev. G. A. Hall.....	107
Christian's Consecration, The.....	Rev. S. B. Schiefflin	152
Christian's Heart and Tongue, The.....	Anon.....	151
Christian's Inheritance, The.....	G. H. Bradbury.....	78
Christian's Light, The.....	M. T. S.....	62
Christia 's Portion, The.....	Anon.....	125
Christian's State, The.....	Anon.....	142
Christian's Strength, The	Golden Grains.....	119
Christian's Walk, The.....	C. E. Dyer	114
Christmas Bible Readings.....	Hon. H. P. Haven.....	109
Church, The	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	59
Church in Her Relation to Christ, The.....	Rev. H. W. Brown	37
Cities of Refuge.....	Harry Morehouse.....	95
Cloud of Glory, The.....	G. C. Needham.....	111
Come	Anon.....	137
Come	Charles Cullis.....	147
"Comes" of our Lord Jesus Christ.....	Anon.....	82
Come to Jesus.....	Anon.....	79
Comforts for Travelers.....	Anon.....	137
Coming of the Lord.....	Anon.....	142
Coming of the Lord, Fact and Use.....	Rev. H. M. Parsons.....	48
Coming of the Lord the Hope of the Church, The.....	Rev. C. M. Whittlesey	37
Coming to Christ	Miss Dora Allen.....	54
Communion with God.....	Anon.....	105
Compassion	C. H. Schueler.....	153
Concerning God.....	Anon.....	156
Condemnation, Redemption, Invitation.....	H. B. Chamberlin.....	83
Condemnation and Salvation	Rev. H. M. Parsons.....	60
Conditions of Prevailing Prayer.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	73
Confess Christ before Men	R. R. McBurney.....	159
Confessing Christ	Anon.....	123
Confession of Sin.....	H. B. Chamberlin.....	90
Confession of Sin.....	Anon.....	123
Confidence.....	Charles Cullis.....	144
Conscience.....	H. B. Chamberlin.....	66
Conscience.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	127
Consecration	Anon.....	141
Consecration.....	Charles Cullis.....	149
Consider.....	Anon.....	145
Contrasts between Christians and the World.....	Rev. Geo. A. Hall.....	78
Covenants.....	J. H. Vincent, D. D.....	140
Cries of Jesus.....	Anon.....	127
Daily.....	Anon.....	153

TOPIC.	AUTHOR.	PAGE.
Danger of Unbelief.....	Thomas Chalmers.....	136
Dead to Sin, Living to Righteousness	Anon.....	128
Dedication, A.....	Anon.....	129
Death.....	Rev. H. M. Parsons.....	91
Decision.....	Anon.....	101
Difficulties in the Bible.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	60
Diligence.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	60
Diligence.....	Thomas Chalmers.....	133
Endowment of Power.....	Charles Cullis.....	144
Eternal Future Punishment.....	Rev. H. M. Parsons.....	48
Everlasting.....	Anon.....	144
Everlasting Arms, The.....	M. T. S.....	67
Evidences of Sonship.....	L. W. Munhall.....	55
Evidences of Sonship	Anon.....	139
Exceeding Riches of His Grace, The.....	Anon.....	160
Excuses for not Obeying God	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	138
Exhortations to Christians.....	Golden Grains.....	152
Faith in Exercise.....	J. L. M.....	127
Faith in God.....	Charles Cullis.....	149
Fear Not.....	Anon.....	154
Fellow-Helpers.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	106
Fellowship.....	The Watchman.....	72
Five Gatherings.....	R. C. Morgan.....	95
Flesh and the Spirit, The.....	Rev. W. J. Erdman.....	127
Following the Lord.	Rev. S. A. Taggart.....	78
Fool, The.....	The Truth.....	109
Fool, The.....	Anon.....	157
Forgiveness	Harry Morehouse.....	99
Forgiveness.....	Anon.....	125
Four Things to Do.....	A. P. C.....	63
For Young Converts.....	C. D. Choate	151
From Bondage to the Land of Promise.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	150
From the Cross to the Crown.....	Wm. F. Sherwin.....	39
Fruit of the Spirit.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	77
Fruits of Faith.....	Thomas Chalmers.....	136
Fruits of the Spirit.....	Thomas Chalmers.....	136
Furnished for Work.....	D. W. Whittle.....	6
Garment of Praise.....	M. T. S.....	64
Gifts of God.....	Harry Morehouse.....	96
Gifts of God.....	Rev. G. F. Pentecost.....	105
Glory.....	Anon.....	128
God a Refuge.....	M. T. S.....	65
God Gives to Believers.....	Anon.....	123
God Gives to us all.....	Anon.....	121
God in Us.....	Charles Cullis.....	148

TOPIC.	AUTHOR.	PAGE.
God is Able.....	Harry Morehouse.....	94
God is Light.....	M. T. S.....	61
God is Love.....	Charles Cullis.....	120
God Near at Hand.....	Anon.....	142
God our Deliverer.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	71
God our Guide.....	M. T. S.....	69
God, the Giver.....	Anon.....	121
God's Attributes.....	Anon.....	130
God's Care for "The Apple of His Eye.".....	M. T. S.....	71
God's Care of His Children.....	Geo. B. Meadows.....	53
God's Care of His People.....	Golden Grains.....	119
God's Deliverance and God's Call.....	Anon.....	121
God's Description of His Word.....	Rev. C. M. Whittlesey.....	106
God's Garden.....	M. T. S.....	67
God's Gifts.....	Anon.....	150
God's Leadings.....	Anon.....	142
God's Love.....	Harry Morehouse.....	93
God's Love.....	H. B. Chamberlin.....	107
God's Love.....	Anon.....	156
God's Love for His People.....	Charles Cullis.....	117
God's Mercy.....	Thomas Chalmers.....	125
God's People.....	W. Hind Smith.....	58
God's Promises.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	59
God's Providence.....	Thomas Chalmers.....	135
God's Thoughts of our Sins.....	Rev. H. M. Parsons.....	48
God's Way.....	Anon.....	123
God's Word a Mirror.....	M. T. S.....	69
God's Words.....	Anon.....	81
God's Written Thoughts about us.....	Anon.....	156
Good News.....	Anon.....	57
Good Shepherd, The.....	J. H. Vincent, D. D.....	67
Good Shepherd, The.....	Anon.....	138
Gospel Arithmetic.....	G. W. Cobb.....	51
Gospel Invitation.....	Rev. J. N. Crocker.....	101
Gospel Railroad.....	G. W. Cobb.....	52
Gospel Railroad.....	Dutton and Milligan.....	58
Gospel of the Grace of God.....	L. W. Munhall.....	55
Grace.....	D. L. Moody.....	42
Grace.....	D. L. Moody.....	66
Grace.....	Rev. Geo. Alexander.....	97
Grace.....	Anon.....	122
Grace.....	Anon.....	155
Grace and Glory.....	Charles Cullis.....	117
Growth and Food.....	Rev. Chas. M. Whittlesey.....	57
Growth in Grace.....	Anon.....	187

TOPIC.	AUTHOR.	PAGE.
Hands and Feet of Jesus, The.....	B. F. Jacobs.....	146
Have.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	124
Heaven.....	Rev. Geo. Alexander.....	79
Heaven.....	D. L. Moody.....	81
Heaven.....	W. E. Hobson.....	103
Heavenly Places.....	G. C. Needham.....	109
He Leadeth Us.....	Harry Morehouse.....	96
Hell.....	L. W. Munhall.....	58
Helpful Passages for Different Classes of Seekers.....	Rev. Geo. A. Hall.....	11
Holiness.....	Charles Cullis.....	118
Holy Ghost, The.....	Charles Cullis.....	145
Holy Scripture, The.....	W. Hind Smith.....	75
Holy Spirit, The.....	Dr. L. W. Munhall.....	75
Holy Spirit, The.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	114
Holy Spirit, The.....	J. H. Vincent, D. D.....	132
Holy Spirit and Ministry, The.....	Rev. A. B. Simpson.....	35
Holy Spirit and Sonship, The.....	Rev. W. J. Erdman.....	35
Holy Spirit and the Church, The.....	Rev. W. J. Erdman.....	36
Holy Spirit in Relation to the Father and the Son, The..	Rev. Dr. Bishop.....	36
Hope.....	Miss Dora Allen.....	54
Hope an Anchor to the Soul.....	M. T. S.....	71
Hope of the Church, The.....	Rev. Charles M. Whittlesey..	38
How God Remembers Us.....	Charles Cullis.....	117
How I use the Bible with Christian Workers.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	20
How to present the Gospel to the Unsaved.....	D. W. Whittle.....	38
How to Study the Bible.....	W. Hind Smith.....	24
How to Study the Bible.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	74
Indwelling of the Holy Ghost.....	Charles Cullis.....	147
In Him.....	Rev. W. M. Taylor, D. D.....	98
Influence of the Holy Spirit on the Faculties of Man.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	77
Invitations.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	73
Invitations.....	Anon.....	121
Invitations of the Gospel.....	W. F. Sherwin.....	52
Jeroboam.....	Rev. T. Bowman Stephenson..	76
Jesus Christ our Sin-bearer.....	Anon.....	125
Jesus Christ our Saviour.....	Anon.....	125
Jesus Christ the Source of Peace.....	Anon.....	124
Jesus Himself.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	157
Jesus the Saviour—His Life.....	The Watchman.....	71
Joy.....	J. W. Dean.....	158
Joy in Jesus.....	Charles Cullis.....	145
Joy of the Lord.....	Rev. M. H. Burger.....	98
Joy of the Lord.....	Anon.....	138
Justification.....	W. H. S.....	81
Justification.....	Anon.....	141

TOPIC.	AUTHOR.	PAGE.
Kept.....	Charles Cullis.....	120
Kingdom of God.....	Anon.....	153
Kingdom of God—Kingdom of Heaven.....	Anon.....	129
Last Judgment, The.....	Rev. J. E. Rice.....	102
Law and Grace.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	72
Layman's Bible, and How to Use it.....	Ralph Wells.....	26
Let.....	Anon.....	144
Life in Christ.....	Charles Cullis.....	146
Life of Faith.....	Charles Cullis.....	149
Life of Faith.....	Charles Cullis.....	151
Life of the Believer.....	Anon.....	154
Light in the Cloud.....	Anon.....	130
Light of the World, The.....	G. H. Babcock.....	84
Living Epistles.....	M. T. S.....	69
Lord our Helper, The.....	Anon.....	123
Lord Our Strength, The.....	Anon.....	124
Lost—Saved.....	Anon.....	139
Lovingkindness.....	Anon.....	148
Love not the World.....	H. B.....	152
Love of Christ, The.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	112
Love One Another.....	Anon.....	155
Love to the Brethren.....	Anon.....	75
Man Cannot Save Himself.....	Thomas Chalmers.....	125
Manifestation of Christ to the World by His People.....	Rev. H. M. Parsons.....	94
Man's Excuses for not Obeying God.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	126
Man's Way.....	Anon.....	123
May we know Now that our Sins are Forgiven?.....	R. R. McBurney.....	160
Measure of the Believer's Blessings.....	Anon.....	61
Me's of Jesus, The.....	Anon.....	142
Message from God.....	The Watchman.....	96
Millennial Reign of Christ.....	Rev. H. Johnston.....	89
Mind of Christ, The.....	Anon.....	151
My Besetting Sin.....	R. R. McBurney.....	159
Names given to Believers.....	Golden Grains.....	118
Necessity of Conversion.....	Anon.....	142
Neglected Doctrines of the Bible, No. 1.....	Rev. H. M. Parsons.....	92
Neglected Doctrines of the Bible, No. 2.....	Rev. H. M. Parsons.....	92
New Birth, The.....	Rev. H. Johnston.....	68
New Year Thoughts.....	Anon.....	139
Now.....	Rev. Chas. M. Whittlesey.....	49
Offences that cut off the Soul.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	113
Old, Old Story, The.....	Am. S. S. Worker.....	86
Oneness with Christ.....	Charles Cullis.....	148
Our Peace.....	Charles Cullis.....	146
Our Refuge.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	75

TOPIC.	AUTHOR.	PAGE.
Our State of Nature.....	Anon.....	124
Our Words.....	Anon.....	155
Parents as Teachers.....	Rev. S. B. Schiefflin.....	151
Path of Life.....	M. T. S.....	68
Paul's Seven Wishes in Philippians.....	Anon.....	129
Peace.....	H. B. Chamberlin.....	114
Peace.....	Anon.....	122
Peace.....	Anon.....	154
Peace.....	Anon.....	156
Peace Left and Peace Given.....	Rev. W. J. Erdman.....	111
Peace of God, The.....	O. C. Morse.....	102
Personality of God.....	Rev. H. M. Parsons.....	52
Picture of Salvation.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	111
Political Institutions of the Jews.....	Lyman Abbott, D. D.....	80
Power of God's Word, The.....	Rev. C. M. Whittlesey.....	91
Power of God's Word, The.....	Golden Grains.....	118
Power of Prayer, The.....	Rev. H. M. Parsons.....	90
Praise—Rejoice.....	Anon.....	120
Prayer.....	Rev. W. H. Grimes, M. A.....	76
Prayer.....	H. B. Chamberlin.....	86
Prayer.....	Rev. Hugh Johnston, B. D.....	88
Prayer.....	Anon.....	120
Prayer.....	Charles Cullis.....	148
Prayer.....	Anon.....	155
Prayer in Danger.....	Anon.....	130
Prayer of Faith.....	Rev. H. M. Parsons.....	49
Precious Blood, The.....	Anon.....	85
Precious Things.....	Prof. Wm. Johnson.....	78
Precious Things.....	C. E. Dyer.....	107
Prodigal Son, The.....	R. H. Gilmore.....	41
Purpose of Christ's Sacrifice.....	C. E. Dyer.....	153
Qualifications for Christian Workers.....	Rev. C. M. Whittlesey.....	93
Questions and Answers.....	Rev. W. M. Peacock.....	90
Questions and Hints for Young Christians.....	The Christian.....	16
Quietness.....	Charles Cullis.....	145
Reading the Bible with Relish.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	31
Regeneration.....	Harry Morehouse.....	95
Regeneration.....	Anon.....	141
Relation of Israel to the Church of the Gentiles.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	34
Relation of the Holy Spirit to us as a Person.....	Rev. H. M. Parsons.....	153
Remedies for Spiritual Maladies.....	Anon.....	129
Repentance.....	Rev. G. J. Brown.....	102
Repentance.....	Anon.....	138
Rest.....	Charles Cullis.....	147
Rest in God.....	Charles Cullis.....	147

TOPIC.	AUTHOR.	PAGE.
Rest in Jesus.....	Charles Cullis.....	117
Rest in Jesus.....	Charles Cullis.....	152
Rest of Faith.....	Charles Cullis.....	149
Resurrection of Christ.....	Hon. H. P. Haven.....	103
Return.....	Anon.....	156
Right and Wrong Zeal.....	J. L.....	108
Robe of Righteousness.....	M. T. S.....	65
Sabbath Observance.....	Thomas Chalmers.....	135
Sabbath, The.....	Anon.....	83
Saint's Reward, The.....	Golden Grains.....	119
Salvation.....	Rev. H. G. Day.....	98
Salvation from God Only.....	Thomas Chalmers.....	125
Salvation Through Christ.....	Thomas Chalmers.....	126
Sanctification.....	Rev. W. J. Erdman.....	131
Saving Power of Christ.....	Ruth S. Murray.....	113
Saying "Yes" to what God says.....	Anon.....	70
Scripture of the Apostles' Creed.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	76
Search the Scriptures.....	Anon.....	79
Search the Scriptures.....	Mrs M. C. Hyatt.....	101
Second Coming of Christ.....	Rev. Geo. Alexander.....	100
Second Coming of the Lord, The.....	Miss Sarah F. Smiley.....	37
Seek the Lord.....	Geo. H. Babcock.....	51
Selling one's Opportunity.....	R. R. McBurney.....	159
Seven Allusions to "One Thing".....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	108
Seven Characteristic Names of God.....	Rev. Chas. M. Whittlesey.....	50
Seven Comes.....	Anon.....	82
Seven-Fold Power of Christ.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	108
Seven Indispensable Things.....	Anon.....	82
Seven Musts.....	S. S. B.....	87
Seven Reasons for Coming to the Lord's Supper.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	86
Seven Therefore's of Romans.....	The Watchman.....	133
Seven Things about our Walk.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	59
Seven Things about Peace.....	Anon.....	82
Seven Things Opened.....	J. L. M.....	127
Seven Things that Fail.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	65
Seven Things the Unsaved Have.....	Anon.....	80
Seven Things to Hold Fast.....	The Watchman.....	132
Seven Things to which we Should take Heed.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	110
Seven Togethers.....	Anon.....	138
Seven Withouts.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	103
Should I Forget my Forgiven Sins.....	R. R. McBurney.....	159
Sin and Forgiveness.....	Rev. T. G. Darling.....	105
Six of Christ's Directions.....	Anon.....	87
Snare of the Devil.....	M. T. S.....	62
Snow Promise, The.....	M. T. S.....	62

TOPIC.	AUTHOR.	PAGE.
Solemn Questions.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	57
Soul's Blindness Cured, The.....	M. T. S.....	62
Soul's Debt Paid, The.....	M. T. S.....	68
Soul's Well, The.....	Rev. T. Bowman Stephenson.....	89
Speaking and Working.....	Anon.....	154
Spiritual Conflicts.....	J. H. Vincent, D. D.....	133
Spiritual Harvest, The.....	M. T. S.....	69
Steadfastness.....	Rev. J. H. Vincent.....	50
Steadfastness.....	Anon.....	124
Stewardship.....	Rev. H. M. Parsons.....	49
Study of the Word.....	Rev. W. J. Erdman.....	77
Suggestions for Young Christians.....	Anon.....	155
Sunday-School Teacher's Motives.....	Anon.....	104
Sunday School Teacher's Work and Reward.....	Anon.....	72
Sunday-School Worker's Exemplar, The.....	R. H. Gilmore.....	40
Teacher's Office and Work, The.....	S. S. Parliament.....	134
Temperance.....	Rev. W. M. Peacock.....	93
Temperance.....	Allen Folger.....	154
Temptation.....	Anon.....	123
Thanksgiving.....	Anon.....	147
Thanksgiving and Praise.....	Harry Morehouse.....	95
The Spirit of Power and of Love and of a Sound Mind.....	Sarah F. Smiley.....	38
Things which God hath Prepared.....	S. A. Blackwood.....	112
Things Worth Knowing.....	Rev. J. H. Brookes.....	157
Three Aspects of Life.....	Rev. W. M. Peacock.....	90
Three Great Facts.....	Anon.....	88
Three Worldly Alliances.....	Rev. W. F. Crafts.....	58
Trees of Righteousness.....	M. T. S.....	63
True Knowledge.....	Geo. B. Meadows.....	53
Trust.....	Anon.....	121
Twenty-Third Psalm.....	C. D. Choate.....	54
Two Ways, or the Contrast.....	G. W. Cobb.....	51
Types of the Holy Ghost.....	Miss Sarah F. Smiley.....	36
Very Short and Very Long.....	Times of Blessing.....	74
Victory in Christ.....	Charles Cullis.....	148
Waiting on God.....	H. B. Chamberlin.....	66
Walking in the Light.....	Charles Cullis.....	144
Walking Together.....	Charles Cullis.....	144
Walking with God.....	The Watchman.....	109
Wanted for the Lord's Service.....	Anon.....	99
Water of Life.....	M. T. S.....	64
Way of Holiness.....	Charles Cullis.....	146
Way of Salvation, The.....	M. C. R.....	63
Way of Salvation, The.....	Anon.....	137
Way of Salvation, The.....	Allen Folger.....	154

TOPIC.	AUTHOR.	PAGE.
What a Prayer Meeting Should Be	Rev. W. F. Crafts	74
What Christ has Done	Anon	119
What Christ is Doing	Anon	119
What Christ will Do	Anon	119
What Christ is for Us	The Watchman	134
What God calls His People to	Golden Grains	118
What God Delivers His People from	Golden Grains	118
What has become of the Christian's Sins	Ralph Wells	142
What is a Christian	Anon	86
What is given to the Believer	Anon	143
What it is to be a Christian	R. R. McBurney	159
What Jesus is Able to Do.	Charles Cullis	117
What Jesus is Able to Do	Anon	137
What Not to Trust	Thomas Chalmers	136
What Shall I do with Christ?	Anon	136
What the Christian May Be	Anon	138
What the Christian May Be ...	Anon	153
What the Holy Spirit Does	Anon	120
What to Trust	Thomas Chalmers	136
What we Do by Faith	The Watchman	133
Who are the Blessed	J. H. Vincent, D. D.	140
Whosoever	Silas Farmer	88
Whosoever	Rev. J. H. Brookes	112
Wisdom	Anon	141
Witness of the Spirit, The.	Rev. H. Johnston.	68
Word of God, The	Rev. Chas. M. Whittlesey	56
Word, The	R. A. Orr	159
Work	Geo. B. Bradbury	153
Work, The	Anon	132
Worker's Commission, The	Rev. C. M. Whittlesey	157
Work of the Holy Ghost, The	Golden Grains	118
World, The	Miss Dora Allen	55
World, The, and How to overcome it.	R. R. McBurney	160
Written Word, The	C. H. Schueler	153
Ye	Anon	156
Yokes, the Two	Rev. W. F. Crafts	49

THE CHRISTIAN,

A Large, Illustrated, Monthly, Family,
Religious, Temperance Paper,
comprising Four Distinct
Four-page Papers,

**The Christian,
The Armory,
The Wayside, and
The Common People.**

Sixteen Pages—Size 33 by 46 inches. The most widely circulated Religious Paper in New England; its average edition for the years 1876 and 1877 being more than

Thirty-five Thousand Copies per Month.

Terms ONE DOLLAR A YEAR IN ADVANCE, with an elegant Temperance Picture 20 by 26 inches,

“THE DOWN HILL ROAD.”

Five Copies of THE CHRISTIAN to one Address,
Four Dollars; Ten Copies, Seven Dollars;
Twenty Copies, Twelve Dollars.

Larger quantities, or papers sent to Ministers, Sunday Schools, Reading Rooms, prisons, the poor, or when given to friends, or ordered for general distribution, at the last named rate, viz.,

SIXTY CENTS A YEAR.

For each Picture to be sent by Mail, send Ten Cents to cover the cost of roller for packing safely, postage, &c.

To Subscribers in Great Britain, Four Shillings a Year.

THE LITTLE CHRISTIAN

An Illustrated Children's Paper,

Only Twenty-five Cents a Year; Eight Copies to one Address, \$1;
Fifty Copies, \$6; One Hundred Copies, \$11.

Agents and Canvassers Wanted Everywhere.

Address **H. L. HASTINGS,**

Scriptural Tract Repository.

P. O. Box 250.

342 Washington St., BOSTON, MASS.

THE WATCHMAN.

Young Men's Christian Association Semi-Monthly. National Y. M. C. A. Organ.

W. W. VANARSDALE, Editor and Publisher.

Enlarged and Improved. 12 Pages. 48 Columns. ONLY ONE DOLLAR A YEAR. 24 Numbers.

The issues will be illustrated with views of the different Association buildings throughout the world, accompanied with descriptions of same and modes of work.

Each issue will contain one of Mr. Moody's Sermons and a summary of Association news over the entire country. Articles written by the best Association men in the country, on the following topics, will appear in different issues: *Bible Readings*, how to prepare and give them; *Gospel Meetings*, and how to conduct them; *Song Services*, *Cottage Prayer Meetings*, *Bible Classes*, *Open Air Meetings*, *Praise Meetings*, *Promise Meetings*, *Text Meetings*, *Consecration Meetings*, *Inquiry Meetings*; Work among *Railway Men*, among the *Germans*, among the *Colored People* in the South, in *Institutions of Learning*; Work of the *International Committee*, of the different State Committees, and reports of their Conventions. We wish to make it such a paper that no Christian worker can afford to be without it.

Sample copies sent free to any address. In sending money, remit by Post Office Order, Registered Letter, or Express to

W. W. VANARSDALE,

No. 150 Madison St., Chicago, Ill

TESTIMONIALS.

The following resolution, presented by Russell Sturgis, of Boston, Chairman of the Committee on Resolutions, at the International Convention of the Young Men's Christian Association, at Louisville, June 6-10, 1877, was unanimously adopted by a rising vote:

Whereas, THE WATCHMAN, published by W. W. Vanarsdale, of Chicago, Ill., is sent out every two weeks fully freighted with a great variety of knowledge necessary to the work of the Young Men's Christian Associations of this continent; and

Whereas, It has received the most flattering testimonials from Association men and papers in every part of the land, and has been most heartily endorsed by the Secretaries' Conference just held previous to this Convention; therefore,

Resolved, That the Convention recognises in THE WATCHMAN a paper invaluable to the Association cause on this continent as an organ of Communication, and hereby recommends all the Associations and Association men to use their best endeavors to have it subscribed for and circulated.

At the last Annual State Convention of Pennsylvania, held in East Liberty, Sept. 27-30, the following resolution was adopted:

Resolved, That we must earnestly and heartily commend to Christian Association men, and all Christian workers laboring for the youth of our towns and cities, THE WATCHMAN, published by W. W. Vanarsdale of Chicago, as the best exponent of the work of the Young Men's Christian Associations, giving suggestions of new and useful plans of work, and excellent reports from the Associations, both in the United States and British Provinces. As the subscription is only \$1 a year for a semi-monthly sheet, we urge the delegates present to subscribe, and on their return to their homes seek to secure clubs of ten to fifty persons.

R. C. Morse, General Secretary of the Executive Committee of the Young Men's Christian Associations of the United States says: THE WATCHMAN, more than any other paper published, represents the work of the Young Men's Christian Association, Local, State and International. It gives to its readers a clear idea of the various methods of Association work. It will give to those active in the Association, suggestions which will greatly aid them in the various departments of their work. It will give to those desiring to study their Bibles, and to use this study for the good of others, valuable hints about, and examples of Bible readings. To all desirous of becoming better acquainted with the Associations and their work, it is simply indispensable. Friends of the Associations who are anxious to promote their best welfare should feel it to be their duty to subscribe and get subscribers for this paper.

N. B.—Sample copy sent free to any address.

WORKS BY REV. W. F. CRAFTS

"THE COMING MAN IS THE PRESENT CHILD,

Or Childhood, the Text-Book of the Age," a discussion of all questions relating to the Instincts, Activities, Education and Training of CHILDHOOD, in the home, the secular school, and the Sunday-School; with a "Cabinet" of 400 specimens of children's odd sayings and doings; a "Dictionary" of 100 definitions from the little ones; sketches of characteristic events in the boyhood of 50 famous men; 23 full-page engravings, chiefly copies of famous paintings and statuary of childhood; &c., &c., 323 pp. Beautifully bound. Price, \$2.00. Un-illustrated edition, \$1.50.

"THE IDEAL SUNDAY-SCHOOL,

Or The Sunday-School, as it is, and as it should be;" giving, in the description of a "supposed" school, the best methods of conducting each department of the Sunday-School—programme, music, library, children's meetings, the lesson, with an Appendix of the best "Printing Press Helps." 100 pp. Price, (in paper) 25 cents. In Cloth, 75 cents.

"THROUGH THE EYE TO THE HEART,

Or Illustrative Teaching in the Sunday-School;" treating of blackboard work, object lessons, pictures, stories, and all kinds of Illustration, with an Appendix of *Blackboard Exercises, Object Lessons, &c., for each International Lesson of the year 1877.* 200 pp. Numerous Illustrations. Price, \$1.50, cloth. In paper covers, \$1.00.

WORKS EDITED BY REV. W. F. CRAFTS.

"THE BIBLE AND THE SUNDAY-SCHOOL;"

See advertisement on another page. 171 pp. Price—in paper, 50 cents. In cloth 75 cents.

"TROPHIES OF SONG,

Or Articles and Incidents on the power of Sacred Music, in Church, Sunday-School, etc." Articles from leading writers on the uses of sacred music; and also 200 incidents in regard to the most popular hymns. 310 pp. Price, \$1.25.

"SONG VICTORIES OF THE BLISS AND SANKEY HYMNS;"

Containing 100 incidents in regard to hymns used in the Moody and Sankey meetings, with portraits and sketches of Mr. Bliss and Mr. Sankey. 100 pp. Price—in paper, 50 cents. In cloth, 75 cents.

"HISTORIC HYMNS;"

A collection of hymns, old and new, of which incidents are told in "Trophies of Song," for praise meetings, evangelistic services congregational singing, mission Sunday-Schools, etc. Bound in stout covers. Price, \$7.00 per hundred.

PRaise CIRCULARS;

"The Wanderer's Return" for reform clubs, Sunday-School concerts, etc. \$1.00 per hundred. Henry Hoyt, Boston.

"The Christian Pilgrimage," \$1.50 per hundred. E. Shute, Boston.

"Songs of Deliverance," \$1.50 per hundred. M. H. Sargent, Boston.

"Through the Ear to the Heart," \$1.00 per hundred. Nelson & Phillips, New York.

CONCERTS;

"The Cup of Death," the perils of intemperance. 6 cents each. J. N. Stearns, 58 Reade Street, New York.

"The Treasures of the Snow," 6 cents each. D. Lothrop & Co., Boston.

For sale by FAIRBANKS & CO., 46 Madison St., Chicago, Ill.

REASONS WHY

Sunday-School Teachers

SHOULD BUY THE

"TEACHER'S BIBLE,"

ISSUED BY

The American Tract Society.

Our sheets are printed from the best plates. The Berean Question Book for 1878 adopts the texts and references of our "Large Print Edition" in preference to any other.

Our Helps are more complete and more useful for the teacher than any other issued, so far as we know.

Our Maps are all new, re-drawn within a year past, and are brought down to the latest authorities.

Our Bindings are unsurpassed by any in the world. We invite the most critical comparison and examination.

Our Levant Bindings are Full Flexible, and will open so the sides of the back will touch without injuring them. **TRY ALL KID-LINED BOOKS IN THIS WAY.**

Our Prices are as low as books HONESTLY made can be sold.

Our Prices are uniform, and we do not make a discount to one man and deny it to another, but we treat all alike.

Our Books are highly commended by such men as Vincent, Trumbull, Sherwin, Gracey, and everybody else that has ever used them.

Send for Circular and Specimen Pages free.

AMERICAN TRACT SOCIETY,

150 Nassau Street, New York.

Or, 1512 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia; 23 Franklin Street, Boston, Mass.; 75 State Street, Rochester, N. Y.; 52 Madison Street, Chicago, Ill.; 757 Market Street, San Francisco, Cal.;
914 Main Street, Richmond, Va.

PL 61 40-4
LIBRARY, BOSTON
FEB 11 1972

UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS-URBANA



3 0112 112087769